1	BEFORE THE BOARD OF ENVIRONMENTAL REVIEW
2	OF THE STATE OF MONTANA
3	
4	
5	IN THE MATTER OF:)CASE BER 2007-07-AQ
6	SOUTHERN MONTANA ELECTRIC)
7	GENERATION AND TRANSMISSION)
8	COOPERATIVE - HIGHWOOD)
9	GENERATING STATION)
10	AIR QUALITY PERMIT NO. 3423-00)
11	
12	TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS - VOLUME III
13	
14	
	Heard at Room 111 of the Metcalf Building
15	1520 East Sixth Avenue
	Helena, Montana
16	January 23, 2008
	8:00 a.m.
17	
18	BEFORE CHAIRMAN JOSEPH RUSSELL;
	BOARD MEMBERS LARRY MIRES, HEIDI KAISER, GAYLE
19	SKUNKCAP, BILL ROSSBACH, ROBIN SHROPSHIRE,
	and DON MARBLE
20	
21	
	PREPARED BY: LAURIE CRUTCHER, RPR
22	COURT REPORTER, NOTARY PUBLIC
	P.O. BOX 1192
23	HELENA, MT 59624
	(406) 442-8262
24	
25	

1	APPEARANCES
2	ATTORNEYS APPEARING ON BEHALF OF THE SME:
3	MR. KENNETH A. REICH, Attorney at Law
	Wolf Block
4	One Boston Place
	Boston, MA 01208
5	
	MR. MIKE McCARTER, Attorney at Law
6	Luxan & Murfitt
	Montana Club Building
7	24 West Sixth Avenue
	Helena, MT 59624-1144
8	
	ATTORNEY APPEARING ON BEHALF OF THE CITIZENS FOR
9	CLEAN ENERGY AND THE MONTANA ENVIRONMENTAL
	INFORMATION CENTER:
10	
	MS. ABIGAIL DILLEN, Attorney at Law
11	EarthJustice
	209 South Willson Avenue
12	Bozeman, MT 59715
13	ATTORNEY APPEARING ON BEHALF OF THE DEPARTMENT OF
	ENVIRONMENTAL QUALITY:
14	
	MR. DAVID RUSOFF
15	Assistant Attorney General
	Montana Department of Environmental
16	Quality
	1520 East Sixth Avenue
17	P.O. Box 200901
	Helena, MT 59620-0901
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

1	
2	I N D E X
3	
4	WITNESS PAGE
5	ERIC MERCHANT
6	Cross Examination by Ms. Dillen 5
7	Redirect Examination by Mr. Rusoff 34
8	Recross Examination by Mr. Reich 49
9	Cross Examination by Mr. Marble 53
10	Cross Examination by Chairman Russell 56
11	Cross Examination by Mr. Skunkcap 57
12	Cross Examination by Ms. Shropshire 58
13	Cross Examination by Chairman Russell 77
14	Cross Examination by Ms. Shropshire 77
15	Cross Examination by Chairman Russell 79
16	Cross Examination by Ms. Shropshire 81
17	Cross Examination by Mr. Rossbach 82
18	Cross Examination by Mr. Mires 122
19	Cross Examination by Mr. Marble 124
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

1	GARY McCUTCHEN
2	Direct Examination by Mr. Reich 129
3	Cross Examination by Ms. Dillen 185
4	Cross Examination by Chairman Russell 238
5	Cross Examination by Mr. Mires 246
6	Cross Examination by Mr. Marble 249
7	Cross Examination by Ms. Shropshire 254
8	Cross Examination by Mr. Rossbach 273
9	Cross Examination by Ms. Shropshire 282
10	
11	JOSEPH LIEROW
12	Cross Examination by Ms. Shropshire 285
13	Cross Examination by Mr. Rossbach 290
14	
15	EXHIBITS
16	Exhibit No. Marked: Admitted:
17	MEIC Exhibit B 5 12
18	MEIC Exhibit C 12 15
19	MEIC Exhibit D 15
20	MEIC Exhibit E 18 18
21	MEIC Exhibit H 18 37
22	SME Exhibit No. 8 128 131
23	MEIC Exhibit I 185 205
24	
25	

1	Whereupon, the following proceedings were
2	had and testimony taken, to-wit:
3	* * * *
4	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: We are all in, and
5	we'll get started. I think you need to take the
6	stand again, Eric, and remember you've been sworn
7	in and you're under oath.
8	ERIC MERCHANT,
9	called as a witness herein, having been previously
10	sworn, was examined and testified as follows:
11	
12	CROSS-EXAMINATION
13	BY MS. DILLEN:
14	Q. Good morning, Mr. Merchant?
15	A. Good morning.
16	(MEIC Exhibit B
17	was marked for identification)
18	Q. (By Ms. Dillen) Mr. Merchant, I've
19	handed you what's just been marked as MEIC Exhibit
20	B. Do you recognize this document?
21	A. (Examines document) Yes.
22	Q. This is an email that was in your files,
23	was it not?
24	A. Yes.
25	O. With an attachment from a person named

- 1 Mark Story; is that correct?
- 2 A. The email was from Mark Story. I
- 3 believe the attachment was from Howard Gephardt.
- 4 MR. REICH: Does the Board have a copy
- 5 of this?
- 6 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: No, we don't.
- 7 MS. DILLEN: (Provides document)
- 8 Q. (By Ms. Dillen) Mr. Merchant, this was
- 9 a document that was sent to you on behalf of the
- 10 National Forest, was it not?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 O. And the National Forest Service is a
- federal land manager under the PSD program; is
- 14 that correct?
- 15 A. That's correct.
- 16 O. And by federal manager, I mean that
- 17 under the PSD program, federal officials
- 18 responsible for Class 1 areas such as wilderness
- 19 areas or national parks are responsible for
- 20 ensuring that no adverse impact occurs to a Class
- 21 1 area as a result of a PSD permit; is that right?
- 22 A. That's correct. They review proposed
- 23 sources, major new sources that may impact
- 24 national parks, or wilderness areas, etc., yes.
- 25 Q. So the National Forest Service in this

- 1 case was sending you comments on the draft SME
- 2 permit in their capacity as federal land managers
- 3 under the PSD program?
- 4 A. That's correct.
- 5 Q. Would you turn to page -- these numbers,
- 6 they're not numbered. If you go to the
- 7 attachment. And this is from a Howard Gephardt.
- 8 He was a consultant hired by the Forest Service
- 9 and the National Park service; is that right?
- 10 A. That's correct.
- 11 O. And on the second page of this
- 12 attachment, if you go down to the third full
- paragraph, you'll see a discussion of the PM10
- 14 BACT limit of .012; is that correct?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Could you read starting with, "A total
- 17 PM10 limit, please.
- 18 A. "A total PM10 limit (0.026 pounds per
- 19 million Btu) has been set based on the combined
- 20 filterable and condensible emissions, but does not
- 21 appear to be linked to BACT. Again, other plants
- 22 have lower PM10 BACT limits, with the lowest
- listed in the RBLC at 0.010 pounds per million Btu
- 24 (Reliant Energy Seward Power). Also a recent CFB
- 25 permit for River Hill Project in Pennsylvania also

- 1 permitted PM10 emissions at 0.010 pounds per
- 2 million Btu. The HGS fact review does not even
- 3 consider any PM10 emissions lower than 0.012
- 4 pounds per million Btu, despite the appearance of
- 5 such emissions in the RBLC.
- 6 "Since other CFB plants have been
- 7 permitted at even lower filterable PM10 emission
- 8 rates, while using essentially the same emissions
- 9 control technology, these lower emission rates
- 10 should also be considered considered as BACT."
- 11 Q. Thank you. Now turning to the very
- final page, where you'll see -- you can identify
- it by the signature at the end "Howard."
- 14 A. Okay.
- 15 Q. If you'll just begin reading the first
- 16 two sentences, please.
- 17 A. "In addition, my review also suggests
- 18 that lower BACT emission limits may be feasible.
- 19 In particular, lower SO2 and PM10 emissions have
- 20 have been permitted elsewhere, and the
- 21 justification providing for dismissing those lower
- 22 BACT levels is inadequate."
- 23 Q. And you reviewed this letter in your
- review of the SME permit application and your
- 25 finalization of the permit?

- 1 A. I reviewed these as comments on the
- 2 draft permit.
- 3 MS. DILLEN: I move that MEIC Exhibit B
- 4 be admitted into evidence.
- 5 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Is there a motion?
- 6 MR. ROSSBACH: So moved.
- 7 MR. REICH: Objection. Just as to --
- 8 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Let's go ahead and
- 9 get a second.
- MR. MARBLE: Second.
- MR. REICH: I object simply as to those
- 12 portions of the memo that have nothing to do with
- 13 PM10 or the issues in this case.
- MR. RUSOFF: The Department has the same
- 15 comment. I don't have any objection to the
- 16 comments except they're irrelevant.
- 17 MS. SHROPSHIRE: What I understand, the
- 18 condensible BACT portion, condensible PM portion
- was done by the Department using SO2 numbers?
- 20 THE WITNESS: No. The condensible
- 21 portion -- It turned out that the control that was
- deemed BACT for SO2 was also BACT for the
- 23 precursors for condensible. The control
- 24 technology itself was also deemed BACT for
- 25 precursors to condensible PM10.

- 1 MS. SHROPSHIRE: Say that again.
- THE WITNESS: I'll try to simplify that.
- 3 The same control technology that was deemed BACT,
- 4 the control technology itself for SO2 was also in
- 5 part deemed to be BACT for the precursors to
- 6 condensible PM10. So the same controls are being
- 7 used for SO2 as they are for condensible PM10
- 8 precursors.
- 9 MS. DILLEN: We have no objection to
- 10 limiting this evidence to the portions that I've
- 11 identified.
- 12 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Bill, will you amend
- just to close --
- MR. ROSSBACH: Sure.
- 15 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It's been amended to
- 16 reflect only that that's been basically read into
- 17 the record. Robin, do you concur?
- 18 MR. MARBLE: I don't concur. I don't
- 19 think we've had time to look at this and make sure
- 20 it's not relevant.
- 21 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: That's why I just
- 22 changed it to the information that was read into
- 23 the record.
- 24 MR. ROSSBACH: Actually I'm not going to
- amend my motion. I think the whole thing can go

- in for completeness. Otherwise you can't
- 2 understand it.
- 3 MR. RUSOFF: I don't have any objection
- 4 to the whole document being included. There is a
- 5 section on cal puff modeling, and I guess my
- 6 comment was simply to indicate that if that's not
- 7 relevant to the issues before the Board, then that
- 8 shouldn't be considered in the Board's decision.
- 9 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I hope the Board
- 10 doesn't take that up in deliberations then.
- MS. DILLEN: If I might address Mr.
- 12 Marble's concern. If we won't have this document
- in the record for review later on, then the record
- 14 would not be complete.
- 15 MR. MARBLE: I want the whole record in.
- 16 That's my point. I'm just saying I don't want to
- 17 go through -- we don't enough time to review it,
- 18 and cut this out, and cut that out. We'll ignore
- 19 what is not relevant, I suppose.
- 20 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Okay?
- MR. REICH: Yes.
- 22 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: First motioned by
- 23 Bill and seconded by Don. All those in favor,
- 24 signify by saying aye.
- 25 (Response)

- 1 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Opposed.
- 2 (No response)
- 3 (MEIC Exhibit B
- 4 was received into evidence)
- 5 (MEIC Exhibit C
- 6 was marked for identification)
- 7 Q. (By Ms. Dillen) Mr. Merchant, you now
- 8 have in front of you what I've just had marked as
- 9 MEIC Exhibit C.
- 10 A. Yes, I do.
- 11 Q. Do you recognize this document?
- 12 A. (Examines document) Yes.
- 13 Q. This document was an email from your
- 14 files, was it not?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. It has an attachment, does it not, a
- 17 memo from the National Park Service?
- 18 A. Yes, it does.
- 19 Q. And was this email sent to you from
- 20 Leanna Riley at the National Park Service?
- 21 A. Yes.
- Q. Was she commenting to you in her
- 23 capacity as a federal land manager under the PSD
- 24 program?
- 25 A. She was.

- 1 Q. Could you turn to Page 2 of the attached
- 2 National Park Service memo, please.
- A. (Complies)
- 4 Q. At the very bottom of the page, there is
- 5 an italicized PM colon. Could you read starting
- 6 there.
- 7 A. "MDEQ has proposed a baghouse at 0.012
- 8 pounds filterable PM10 per million Btu, and 0.014
- 9 pounds condensible PM10 per million Btu."
- 10 Q. Keep going.
- 11 A. "We acknowledge the MDEO efforts to
- 12 lower the filterable limit from the 0.015 pounds
- per million Btu rate proposed by SME, but even
- 14 lower limits on filterable PM10 are listed in the
- 15 attached table (Table 1). Table 1 contains two
- permitted CFB boilers (and one proposed) with
- 17 lower limits on filterable PM10. MDEQ should show
- 18 why the Highwood facility cannot meet a similar
- 19 limit."
- 20 O. Then turning to the next page, under the
- 21 heading "Conclusions," there are two bullet
- 22 points. The second bullet point begins with,
- 23 "Commending you for your BACT analysis," but
- 24 moving on to the sentence, I believe it's the
- third sentence beginning "That said," could you

- 1 read that, please.
- 2 A. The second bullet point?
- 3 O. Yes.
- 4 A. "That said, lower BACT emission limits
- for PM10 may be feasible by improving the
- 6 efficiency of the chosen control technology.
- 7 Lower PM10 emissions have been permitted
- 8 elsewhere, and the justification provided for
- 9 dismissing the lower BACT level is inadequate."
- 10 Q. Thank you. And you had a chance to
- 11 review these comments before finalizing the SME
- 12 permit that's at issue in this case?
- 13 A. Yes.
- MS. DILLEN: I would move these
- documents also be admitted into evidence.
- 16 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Is there a motion?
- MR. ROSSBACH: So moved.
- MS. SHROPSHIRE: Second.
- 19 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It's been moved by
- 20 Bill and seconded by Robin.
- 21 MR. REICH: I have the same objection as
- 22 to the irrelevancy of the portions that were not
- 23 read into the record.
- 24 MR. RUSOFF: I have the same comment.
- 25 There are a couple other issues that are discussed

- 1 in the letter that aren't relevant.
- 2 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Are we sticking to
- 3 putting the whole document in?
- 4 MR. ROSSBACH: Put the whole document
- 5 in.
- 6 MR. MIRES: The first part that you had
- 7 read, could you identify that again for me.
- 8 MS. DILLEN: Sure. It was Page 2 at the
- 9 bottom of the page. It was the section relating
- 10 to PM in italics.
- 11 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It's been moved and
- 12 seconded. All those in favor, signify by saying
- 13 aye.
- (Response)
- 15 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Opposed.
- 16 (No response)
- 17 (MEIC Exhibit C
- 18 was received into evidence)
- 19 (MEIC Exhibit D
- was marked for identification)
- Q. (By Ms. Dillen) Mr. Merchant, do you
- 22 recognize the exhibit before you which I've just
- had marked as MEIC Exhibit D?
- 24 A. Yes, I do.
- Q. Is this a letter from you to Mark Story

- 1 at the Gallatin National Forest?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. Is this a letter in response to the
- 4 comments that they had just sent you that we just
- 5 read?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Is it fair to say that your response to
- 8 Mr. Story was that you did not need to look at the
- 9 Lowest Achievable Emission Rate because -- excuse
- 10 me -- that you didn't need to look at lower
- 11 facilities because this was BACT, and not the
- 12 Lowest Achievable Emission Rate standard that
- would apply in nonattainment areas?
- 14 A. I think that I had more comprehensive
- answer than that for him, but in general, that's
- my statement, yes.
- 17 Q. Does this document provide any analysis
- of why the emission limits the National Forest
- 19 Service and Park Service had identified to you
- were not achievable at the SME facility?
- 21 A. It does not discuss that, no.
- Q. And is there anywhere in the permit
- analysis in the final permit that responds to the
- 24 concerns outlined by Forest Service and National
- 25 Park Service?

- 1 A. No.
- Q. In your responses to SME letting them
- 3 know that their permit had been finalized, did you
- 4 provide any analysis as to why you decided that
- 5 the .012 limit was acceptable notwithstanding
- 6 lower limits elsewhere?
- 7 A. I'm sorry. Could you ask that again one
- 8 more time?
- 9 Q. Sure. Is there anywhere else in the
- 10 record in your correspondence with SME or others
- 11 where you outlined why it was your conclusion that
- the lower limits that had been identified by the
- 13 Park Service and the National Forest Service could
- 14 not be achieved at SME?
- 15 A. No.
- 16 MS. DILLEN: We would move this letter
- 17 from Mr. Merchant be admitted to evidence.
- 18 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: We need to change the
- 19 exhibit number because you do have an Exhibit D.
- 20 Let's change it to C-1.
- MS. DILLEN: Sure.
- 22 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Do you have another
- 23 blank space in there?
- MS. DILLEN: I think "E" would probably
- 25 work.

1	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: How about we call it
2	"E".
3	(MEIC Exhibit E
4	was marked for identification)
5	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Do I have a motion to
6	move MEIC Exhibit E into evidence?
7	MR. ROSSBACH: So moved.
8	MS. SHROPSHIRE: Second.
9	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It's been moved and
10	seconded. Any further discussion?
11	(No response)
12	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Seeing none, all
13	those in favor, signify by saying aye.
14	(Response)
15	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Opposed.
16	(No response)
17	(MEIC Exhibit E
18	was received into evidence)
19	(MEIC Exhibit H
20	was marked for identification)
21	Q. (By Ms. Dillen) Mr. Merchant, you have
22	before you what I've just had marked as MEIC
23	Exhibit H. Do you recognize this document?
24	A. Yes.
25	Q. Did you author it?

- 1 A. I did.
- 2 O. And the date of this document is October
- 3 3, 2005; is that correct?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. And you were responding to the draft
- 6 application that you had received from SME at that
- 7 time?
- 8 A. That's correct.
- 9 Q. And you were identifying concerns that
- 10 you had identified in the draft application; is
- 11 that correct?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. Could you turn to Page 2 of your memo at
- 14 Point No. 5.
- 15 A. (Complies)
- 16 O. This is entitled, "BACT for CFB Boiler
- 17 Sulphuric Acid Mist and Hydrofluoric Acid
- 18 Emissions;" is that right?
- 19 A. That's correct.
- 20 O. Is it true that sulphuric acid mist and
- 21 hydrofluoric acid emissions are part of the
- 22 condensible PM10 emissions that you set a BACT
- 23 limit for?
- 24 A. That's correct.
- Q. Could you read the sentence immediately

- following the title beginning, "The Department,"
- and move through that entire bullet point five.
- 3 A. "The Department will require that a more
- 4 thorough BACT analysis (see Item 2 above) be
- 5 conduct for H2SO4 and HF emissions from CFB
- 6 boilder. There are at least seven facilities with
- 7 better H2SO4 emission limits than the 0.0054
- 8 pounds per million Btu, and at least 13 facilities
- 9 with better HF emission limits than 0.0022 pounds
- 10 per million Btu. The differences may be due to
- differing reported averaging times in the RBLC.
- 12 The counteraction of other pollutants (i.e.,
- relationship between H2SO4 and SO2, etc.)
- 14 However, this is not apparent in the draft
- 15 application."
- 16 O. Is it true that the emission limits of
- 17 .0054 pounds per million Btu is still in place for
- 18 H2SO4?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 O. Is it true that the emission limits of
- 21 0.0022 pounds per million Btu is still in place
- for your hydrofluoric acid emissions limit?
- 23 A. I believe so. I'm not certain without
- looking at the permit.
- Q. If you'd like to take a look, you

- 1 certainly can. I believe that's in seven.
- 2 A. (Examines document) That's incorrect.
- 3 The emission limit for hydrofluoric acid was set
- 4 at 0.0017 rather than 0.0022.
- 5 Q. For hydrofluoric?
- 6 A. For hydrofluoric acid emissions, yes.
- 7 Q. And you were essentially asking for more
- 8 data from SME in relation to these condensible
- 9 emissions limits; is that correct?
- 10 A. That's correct.
- 11 O. And is that further data evidenced
- 12 anywhere in their final permit application?
- 13 A. I assume that its in their response to
- my comments or in their -- it probably is in their
- 15 filed application rather, because these were
- 16 comments on the draft application.
- 17 Q. Correct. But are you aware in the final
- 18 application where I might find a justification for
- 19 the permit limits that were eventually set for the
- 20 sulphuric acid mist and hydrochloric acid
- 21 emissions?
- 22 A. I believe those would be found in
- 23 Section 5 of the application.
- Q. Do you have those with you today?
- 25 A. Can you help me out with where the

- 1 application is?
- Q. The application is at four. We have
- 3 excerpts. If you look at Page 40 -- excuse me --
- five -- If you look at acid gases, it's 548, the
- 5 sulphuric acid mist.
- 6 A. 549.
- 7 Q. Would you like to point me to any
- 8 sentence there which satisfied you as to why it
- 9 was appropriate to set a limit that was far below
- 10 the permitted limits for other facilities that you
- 11 had identified?
- 12 A. I believe my justification was based on
- the information here that this is an achievable
- 14 emission rate considering the controls that were
- 15 deemed BACT for this boiler, firing this coal, for
- 16 this project.
- 17 Q. But you can't point me to a particular
- 18 sentence that goes beyond what SME had presented
- 19 to you before on the draft application that
- 20 satisfied you as to why it was all right to set a
- 21 limit that was an average of permitted limits
- around the country, rather than closer to the top
- of the list?
- A. My only response to that would be that
- 25 -- if we want to go through the BACT process again

23

```
1 real quickly. BACT isn't -- you don't start with
```

- 2 a lowest limit that is out there and being
- 3 achieved, which we discussed as LAER. LAER does
- 4 not apply to this facility, because they're
- 5 proposing operations in an attainment area for all
- 6 pollutants. BACT is the process.
- 7 Again, what we would do would be to
- 8 evaluate the available controls for the different
- 9 pollutants subject to BACT; eliminate the
- technically infeasible control options; rank those
- 11 control options that are remaining -- which is
- 12 what the application does -- and then we determine
- other -- we evaluate other factors, such as
- 14 environmental, economic concerns; determine what
- is the control technology that constitutes BACT.
- 16 In this case, the top control technology
- for acid gases was a co-benefit control provided
- 18 by the controls already deemed BACT for SO2 and
- 19 filterable PM. Therefore, we didn't go past --
- The top controls were chosen and already in place.
- 21 We didn't go past and do the economic analysis
- associated with the other controls because the top
- 23 control was already in place.
- Q. But it's fair to say that you yourself,
- when you reviewed the draft application, were

- 1 concerned that this limit was not comparable to
- lower set emissions around the country?
- 3 A. That is fair to say. That is always a
- 4 consideration, yes.
- 5 Q. With respect to the condensible emission
- 6 rates and best available technologies for those
- 7 that you've just been discussing, perhaps we can
- 8 turn in the permit analysis. I believe the table
- 9 ranking technologies is provided at Page 40 of the
- 10 permit at Tab 7.
- 11 A. Of the permit analysis, I believe.
- 12 Q. Of the permit analysis. Excuse me.
- MR. REICH: Counsel, could you repeat
- 14 the page?
- 15 MS. DILLEN: Sure. Page 40. And if the
- 16 Board is not with me, this is the table that we
- 17 had looked at yesterday, Page 40 of the permit
- 18 analysis, rather than the permit, which begins at
- 19 Tab 7.
- 20 O. (By Ms. Dillen) In those rankings, is
- it correct that they're all either 90 percent, 80
- percent, 90 percent, 80 percent?
- 23 A. That is correct.
- Q. And for filterables, isn't it the case
- 25 that you were able to identify more exact

- 1 efficiency rates of 99.85, for instance?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. And here you had more sort of ballpark
- 4 numbers; is that correct?
- 5 A. That is correct.
- 6 Q. Where is the information in this permit
- 7 application that justifies these estimated control
- 8 efficiencies? I don't believe it will be in
- 9 what's been provided by the parties. If you could
- just point it to me, because we've never seen it.
- 11 Could you just tell me if you've ever seen it, if
- 12 it exists.
- 13 A. The question was: Where is the
- 14 justification for them?
- 15 Q. Yes. Where are the numbers that show
- 16 exactly how efficient each control technology is,
- 17 how it ranks as opposed to other technologies?
- 18 Did you ever see any of that? Did you ever see
- anything from a vendor in that regard?
- 20 A. This table came out of the application
- 21 that I have provided in my summary. And getting
- 22 back into what I discussed a bit yesterday on
- direct, on some level, obviously we -- I rely on
- 24 the information that is in the application to be
- 25 true and accurate as certified information. The

- 1 applicant provides that information specific to
- the project that they're proposing. I rely on
- 3 that application.
- 4 Q. As general matter, just in your
- 5 experience, in your nine years of experience as a
- 6 permitter, is it often the case that a wet ESP is
- 7 used to collect condensible particulates?
- 8 A. That is not my experience.
- 9 Q. Why is that?
- 10 A. Well, let me rephrase. A wet ESP is one
- 11 possibility for collecting filterable and
- 12 condensible PM10. This is only the second permit
- 13 that I'm aware of that the State of Montana has
- 14 issued that includes a condensible PM10 emission
- 15 limit, so it is something that's relatively new to
- 16 me. However, again, the information that was in
- 17 the application is based on the project
- 18 specifically being proposed, and I relied on that
- information provided in the application to conduct
- 20 my analysis.
- Q. Isn't it fair to say that wet ESP's are
- generally regarded as a very effective way to
- 23 control condensible particulate?
- A. They are one of the top two controls for
- 25 controlling particulate in general.

- 1 Q. You testified yesterday that with
- 2 respect to fabric filters, they're quite good at
- 3 capturing filterable emissions to very low micron
- 4 size; is that right?
- 5 A. What are?
- 6 Q. Fabric filters.
- 7 A. Fabric filters, yes.
- 8 Q. And fabric filters, though, you can have
- 9 a problem where the gases that are condensibles do
- 10 pass through them; is that right?
- 11 A. That's correct. However, I will also
- 12 note that the fabric filter provides co-benefit
- 13 control for SO2, and H2SO4, HCL, HF; whereas a wet
- 14 ESP does not have that same capability.
- 15 Q. And is that just a function of the fact
- that those emissions are staying in the baghouse
- 17 long enough perhaps to attach to other particles,
- 18 so that they become solid?
- 19 A. It's function of the filter cake
- 20 build-up, yes.
- 21 Q. So even with a fabric filter, you would
- have gaseous emissions that would escape and
- remain condensibles; is that correct?
- A. They would remain precursors to
- condensibles, correct.

- 1 Q. And with respect to those condensibles
- that escape a fabric filter baghouse, an ESP would
- 3 be one control that would be -- that you might
- 4 consider for collecting those condensibles that
- 5 had escaped through the fabric filter; is that
- 6 right?
- 7 A. I believe that we did consider an ESP as
- 8 a potential condensible PM10 control.
- 9 O. A wet ESP following the fabric filter?
- 10 A. No, that was never considered.
- 11 Q. You testified yesterday that an ESP
- 12 after a fabric filter would just be like a
- baghouse after a baghouse. What I'm asking you
- is: If a fabric filter allows some condensibles
- to pass through it, and you placed an ESP at that
- 16 point to collect those condensibles, couldn't you
- do better that way than you would alone with
- 18 simply a fabric filter?
- 19 A. Let me explain my answer yesterday to
- 20 that question, a fabric filter following a fabric
- 21 filter. The analysis that we conducted for PM2.5
- 22 was based on a surrogate analysis of PM10. The
- 23 available information, the real information that
- 24 we have out there to analyze emissions, showed us
- 25 that for controlling PM10, the top control

- 1 technology is a fabric filter baghouse. At that
- 2 point, anything that's getting through that
- 3 baghouse is going to be much lower than the
- 4 pre-baghouse control.
- 5 And therefore, a general statement I'll
- 6 make at this point is that that would not be cost
- 7 effective to require another redundant control
- 8 after the fact.
- 9 Q. But you never considered it?
- 10 A. I did not consider that.
- 11 Q. And just to be clear, on this table that
- 12 you've included from permit application on Page 40
- of your permit analysis, these were just numbers
- that SME had given you; is that correct?
- 15 A. That's correct.
- 16 Q. Going back for a moment, you've
- 17 illuminated for us the difference between LAER and
- 18 BACT, and I want to make sure everyone
- 19 understands. LAER is the standard, the Lowest
- 20 Achievable Emissions Rate standard that's
- 21 applicable in areas of nonattainment with National
- 22 Ambient Air Quality Standards; is that right?
- A. For a specific pollutant, yes.
- Q. Those areas are not Class 1 areas,
- 25 correct, nonattainment areas?

- 1 A. I guess there could be a Class 1 area
- 2 that would be a nonattainment, but that would be
- 3 unlikely.
- 4 Q. So generally speaking, the Park Service
- 5 and the Forest Service, as federal land managers
- 6 under the PSD program, get involved when a Class 1
- 7 area is implicated; is that right?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. And so their purpose in commenting on
- 10 this permit would be fully within the confines of
- 11 the PSD program to which BACT is a part, correct?
- 12 A. That's correct.
- 13 Q. LAER emission rates have nothing to do
- with the PSD program; is that right?
- 15 A. That's correct.
- 16 Q. Is it fair to say that the Park Service
- 17 and the National Forest Service probably didn't
- 18 have LAER in mind when they were commenting on
- 19 this PSD permit?
- 20 A. That's fair to say.
- Q. Just for the record, Mr. Merchant, I
- 22 want to confirm that the Department never
- 23 considered membrane bags, and the additional
- 24 efficiency that they might add if they were used,
- in this permitting process?

- 1 A. No, they did not.
- Q. Finally, is it your position that the
- 3 Department has authority to prove alternate test
- 4 methods?
- 5 MR. RUSOFF: Object to the extent that
- 6 the question calls for a legal conclusion. I
- 7 don't have any objection with reference to
- 8 specific provisions of rules.
- 9 Q. (By Ms. Dillen) Have you taken the
- 10 position that the rules would allow the Department
- 11 to approve an alternative test method with respect
- to the SME plant?
- 13 A. Alternative test methods are -- Many of
- 14 the alternative test methods are actually approved
- reference methods. I don't know if you're
- 16 referring to conditional test methods in this
- 17 case, rather than alternative. There is a big
- 18 difference between what you're saying. There are
- 19 alternative methods.
- Q. I'm just asking you if it's your
- 21 position that you can approve an alternative test
- 22 method? Just first that question.
- 23 A. Alternative to what?
- Q. Alternative to the test that is
- 25 specified in your protocols.

- 1 A. I'm not a compliance officer, so I don't
- 2 look at these issues in great deal. But I am
- 3 aware that there are -- the protocol specifies the
- 4 test method that is -- the referenced method,
- 5 approved method, that is generally used for
- 6 monitoring compliance with a given emission limit;
- 7 and then the protocol also describes alternative
- 8 methods that are available for monitoring
- 9 compliance. And so generally, yes, that's
- 10 something that the Department can do.
- 11 Q. So if there is a test that's not within
- 12 -- that's not listed among your variety of
- 13 protocols, is that a test that you would consider,
- 14 could consider approving?
- 15 A. In my experience, that's not something
- 16 that we do. Generally the Montana Source Test
- 17 Protocol and Procedures Manual outlines how the
- 18 Department will evaluate compliance with an
- 19 applicable emission limit. And I'm not aware of
- any circumstance where we've approved a
- 21 conditional test method, but that may have been
- done in the past. I'm not certain.
- Q. So it's not your position that it
- wouldn't be prohibited or impossible?
- 25 A. That's not my position, no. It's

- 1 possible.
- Q. One final question. Mr. Merchant, was
- 3 it your position in this permitting process that
- 4 SME should follow the top down BACT procedures?
- 5 A. The top down procedure is a method that
- 6 we generally think is a good method to use. It's
- 7 not required. I don't know that I would state
- 8 that they were required to or should have used it.
- 9 They did use it.
- 10 Q. Your position is that they did use it?
- 11 A. For what pollutant are we talking about?
- 12 Are we talking about in general?
- 13 O. Yes.
- 14 A. Yes.
- MS. DILLEN: No further questions.
- 16 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Redirect.
- 17 MR. REICH: Mr. Chair, if I might, I do
- 18 have a couple of cross questions. If I could just
- 19 wait to see if Mr. Rusoff covers those.
- 20 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: That would be great.
- MR. REICH: Otherwise I would be --

22

23

24

25

1 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

- 2 BY MR. RUSOFF:
- 3 O. Mr. Merchant, Ms. Dillen asked you a
- 4 series of questions regarding some comments that
- 5 the Department received from the National Forest
- 6 Service and the National Park Service regarding
- 7 the draft permit for the Highwood Generation
- 8 station. Do you remember that series of
- 9 questions?
- 10 A. I do.
- 11 Q. From your experience as an air permitter
- for approximately nine years, do you know whether
- 13 either the Forest Service or the National Park
- 14 Service is responsible for issuing air quality
- 15 permits?
- 16 A. They are not.
- 17 Q. Do you know whether the Park Service or
- 18 the National Park Service makes BACT
- 19 determinations then?
- 20 A. Since the BACT determination is part of
- an air quality permit application, they do not.
- Q. Ms. Dillen had you read a couple of
- 23 provisions of the comments that the Department
- 24 received from the Forest Service. Do you agree
- 25 with the comment of the Forest Service that the

- total PM10 limit of .026 does not appear to be
- 2 linked to BACT?
- 3 A. I disagree with that.
- 4 Q. What's the basis for your disagreement
- 5 with that comment?
- 6 A. My disagreement is because the
- 7 application provided a BACT analysis for the
- 8 condensible as well as the filterable PM10
- 9 emissions; and I reviewed that BACT analysis and
- determination, and deemed that number 0.026 to be
- 11 BACT through the BACT process.
- 12 Q. Do you agree with the statement that Ms.
- 13 Dillen had you read that the HGS BACT review does
- 14 not even consider any PM10 emissions lower than
- 15 .012 pounds per million Btu?
- 16 A. I disagree with that.
- 17 Q. In the Department's permit analysis, is
- there acknowledgment of the existence of lower
- 19 PM10 emission limits from a couple of facilities
- in the country?
- 21 A. Yes. The application, as well as my
- 22 summary -- Well, my summary references the
- 23 application, which includes lower limits for at
- least two facilities for PM10, and I think one
- 25 facility for condensible. I should say total --

- 1 no, it is condensible in the summary.
- Q. Ms. Dillen had you read some provisions
- 3 from the letter received by the Department from
- 4 the National Park Service, and turning to Page 3
- of that letter, if you would.
- 6 A. Could you reference the exhibit?
- 7 O. MEIC-C.
- 8 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Before we go any
- 9 further, we never moved to put this exhibit in.
- 10 We never got a --
- MR. REICH: No.
- 12 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: The last one I've
- 13 been putting --
- MS. DILLEN: I'm sorry. I would move to
- have that admitted into evidence, please.
- 16 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Did you find one that
- was open?
- 18 MS. DILLEN: I believe that was "H" was
- 19 open, right?
- MR. MIRES: One is Exhibit H.
- 21 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Let's move it to be
- 22 admitted as Exhibit H. Is there a --
- MR. MARBLE: Second.
- MR. LIVERS: It was moved.
- MR. MIRES: It was.

1	MS. SHROPSHIRE: So moved.
2	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Did we vote on it?
3	MS. SHROPSHIRE: Just now.
4	MR. MARBLE: Second.
5	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It's been moved and
6	seconded by Robin.
7	MR. REICH: Same objection as to the
8	relevance of any of the portions of this memo that
9	do not deal with PM10 or PM10 issues. I further
10	have an objection as to relevance altogether,
11	since this is a comment on draft application, not
12	a comment on the final application.
13	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: So noted.
14	MS. DILLEN: I think Mr. Merchant's
15	concerns about the permit application, many
16	provisions of which remain unchanged, are clearly
17	relevant to these proceedings.
18	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It's been moved and
19	seconded. All those in favor, signify by saying
20	aye.
21	(Response)
22	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Opposed.
23	(No response)
24	(MEIC Exhibit H
25	was received into evidence)

- 1 Q. (By Mr. Rusoff) Mr. Merchant, again,
- 2 referring back to the comments from the National
- 3 Park Service that Ms. Dillen had you read a couple
- 4 provisions from, which has been admitted as MEIC
- 5 Exhibit C, do you recall whether the Park Service
- 6 made any comment concerning the emission control
- 7 technologies that the Department proposed as BACT
- 8 for particulate matter in the draft permit? And I
- 9 can point you to the specific provisions of that,
- if you need me to.
- 11 A. They did not.
- 12 Q. Would you take a look at Page 3 of that
- 13 letter MEIC-C. Do you see the caption "IGCC"?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 O. Could you take a look at the paragraph
- immediately preceding that caption. Does that
- 17 refresh your recollection?
- 18 A. Yes, it does.
- 19 Q. I'll repeat the question. Is there any
- 20 statement in that paragraph concerning the
- 21 emission control technologies proposed by the
- 22 Department as BACT for particulate for the HGS?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. What was the Park Service's comment?
- 25 A. The Park Service -- "We agree that the

- 1 proposed emission control technologies are the
- best available."
- 3 Q. Turning to Page 4 of that same document
- 4 in the conclusion section. One of the provisions
- 5 that Ms. Dillen did not refer you to, at the
- 6 second bullet, would you please read the first
- 7 sentence of the second bullet under "Conclusions"
- 8 that begins with the word "Overall."
- 9 A. "Overall, MDEQ's BACT analysis is among
- 10 the best we have seen."
- 11 Q. Mr. Merchant, you were asked a question
- 12 regarding whether you looked at lower limits in
- your BACT analysis; do you recall that?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. And again to clarify, did you consider
- the lower limits that you were aware of when you
- 17 reviewed SME's BACT analysis for particulate
- 18 matter?
- 19 A. Yes, I did. In the context of the BACT
- 20 process, I reviewed the lower limits that were
- 21 there as appropriate through the process.
- 22 Q. And anywhere in your responses to the
- 23 Forest Service and Park Service's comments did you
- 24 say that you don't have to look at lower emission
- 25 limits?

- 1 A. I don't believe that I did that, no.
- 2 O. You had several questions from Ms.
- 3 Dillen regarding the limits for H2SO4 and HF. How
- 4 did you determine the ultimate BACT limits for
- 5 those two constitutents of condensible PM10?
- 6 A. Through the BACT process, those limits
- 7 are based on the control technologies deemed BACT
- 8 for those pollutants.
- 9 Q. And were those limits based upon your
- 10 determination that the control technologies being
- 11 required were the top control technologies?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 O. And were those emission limits based
- 14 upon the lowest emission limits that you
- 15 determined were achievable based on those control
- 16 technologies?
- 17 A. Yes, for this project.
- 18 Q. And were those control technologies
- 19 already being required by the Department under its
- 20 BACT analysis for sulphur dioxide and filterable
- 21 particulate matter?
- 22 A. Yes. The top control technologies
- deemed BACT for SO2 and filterable PM10 were also
- the top technologies for acid gases, H2SO4.
- Q. In your nine years of experience as an

- air quality permitter, if a wet ESP wasn't chosen
- 2 as BACT for sulphur dioxide, or filterable
- 3 particulate matter, or some other pollutant being
- 4 analyzed, would it ever be chosen as BACT as an
- 5 additional control device after what has already
- 6 been determined the top control?
- 7 A. BACT is pollutant specific, so it could
- 8 be. However, we determined that -- Through the
- 9 analysis, I determined that the top control
- 10 technology was not a wet ESP, rather for acid
- 11 gases, it was a combination of dry flue gases,
- desulphurization unit, followed by a fabric filter
- 13 baghouse, which were already in place as BACT
- determinations for S2 and filterable PM10
- 15 respectively.
- 16 O. Ms. Dillen asked you several questions
- 17 about the estimated control efficiencies in the
- 18 permit analysis on Page 40 of the permit analysis
- 19 for condensible PM10. Do you recall those
- 20 questions?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 O. Did you research control efficiencies
- 23 for condensible particulate in your review of
- 24 SME's application?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. And generally what did you find in terms
- 2 of the number of condensible emission limits being
- 3 set around the country?
- 4 A. (No response)
- 5 Q. And I can rephrase that if it's too
- 6 general.
- 7 A. I would like that.
- 8 Q. I apologize. I'll withdraw the
- 9 question. Did you find limits characterized as
- 10 condensible particulate limits in your research
- 11 that you did for SME's application?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. In your research, did you find any
- 14 difficulties in determining how those limits had
- 15 been set?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. What were those difficulties?
- 18 A. In my research, I found that there is a
- 19 lot of inconsistencies in what you see for permits
- 20 around the country for condensible limits. I'm
- 21 not certain. I was unable to tell in many cases
- 22 whether or not that was actually a filterable
- limit only, when it was applied as a filterable
- 24 plus condensible limit.
- 25 And my reasoning for that is because

- 1 some of them were very low, whereas it appeared to
- 2 me that the filterable limit itself was the only
- 3 limit that was being applied there, because
- 4 essentially there would be -- after the filterable
- 5 part, a limit of, for example, 0.015. It would be
- 6 hard for me to imagine that that was filterable
- 7 plus condensible, when the filterable limit itself
- 8 is probably right around that range.
- 9 Q. And I believe you just testified that
- 10 setting emission limits for condensible PM10 is a
- 11 fairly new process for the Department; was that
- 12 your testimony?
- 13 A. To the best of my knowledge, this is the
- 14 second permit that includes a condensible PM10
- 15 limit.
- 16 Q. Do you know from your research whether
- 17 EPA has any policies concerning including
- 18 condensible emission limits in permits at this
- 19 time?
- 20 A. Yes. What EPA has stated -- I have been
- 21 involved in a meeting where EPA stated that at
- this time, until technical problems associated
- with evaluating compliance with condensible limits
- are solved, that EPA is recommending that
- 25 condensible permit limits not be included in

- 1 permits.
- 2 O. How recent was that discussion?
- 3 A. That discussion was sometime after
- 4 issuance, or during the process of -- after
- 5 issuance of the draft permit, and potentially
- 6 prior to the final permit. But I'm not certain.
- 7 It may have been after the final permit was
- 8 issued.
- 9 Q. When was the final permit issued?
- 10 A. The final permit was issued in May of
- 11 last year.
- 12 MR. SKUNKCAP: Can you repeat that? EPA
- has recommended what?
- 14 THE WITNESS: EPA, in a meeting that I
- 15 was involved in with EPA with the source testing
- 16 expert for EPA, it was stated that until problems
- are resolved with methodology for monitoring
- 18 compliance with condensible PM10 limits, or
- 19 condensible PM limits, EPA is recommending that
- 20 condensible limits not be included in the permits.
- MR. SKUNKCAP: Thank you.
- Q. (By Mr. Rusoff) So is it your
- 23 understanding from that discussion that EPA would
- 24 not approve the Department omitting a condensible
- limit altogether from HGS permit?

- 1 MS. DILLEN: I have to object. This
- 2 seems to me that you're testifying to -- This is
- 3 hearsay from an EPA official. We have no idea who
- 4 he is. There is no evidence of this in record.
- 5 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: We don't have a
- 6 record of this document.
- 7 MR. REICH: Yes, it's Exhibit 6, and I
- 8 can point you to the specific page.
- 9 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I think that would be
- 10 appropriate.
- 11 MR. REICH: This is the Joint Exhibit 6,
- 12 which is the Federal Register dated April 25th --
- MS. DILLEN: My understanding is that
- Mr. Merchant is testifying as to a meeting.
- 15 MR. REICH: May I finish? April 25th,
- 16 2007. It's Page 20652. The pages are at the top
- 17 there. And it's the second column, second column
- about halfway down, second paragraph. I can read
- 19 the relevant language, if you would like.
- 20 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Why don't you go
- 21 ahead and do that.
- 22 MR. MIRES: Could you reference the page
- 23 again.
- 24 MR. REICH: Yes. It's 20652 of that
- 25 Federal Register. It's about three, four pages

- 1 into the document. The pages are at the top
- 2 left-hand.
- 3 MR. MIRES: 206 --
- 4 MR. REICH: 20652. Have you located the
- 5 page?
- 6 MR. MIRES: Yes.
- 7 MR. REICH: If you go to the second
- 8 column, the second paragraph begins, "With respect
- 9 to developing enforcable emission limits." If you
- 10 go down about halfway into that paragraph, there
- is a sentence that begins "In response." I'll
- just read that into the record.
- 13 "In response, we have decided to provide
- 14 a transition period for developing emission limits
- in regulations for condensible PM2.5. During this
- transition period, we will provide technical
- 17 support to states as requested establishing
- 18 effective PM2.5 emission limits and corresponding
- 19 emission testing requirements." And there is
- 20 another provision I need to --
- 21 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I hope there is
- another one, because this does not support what
- 23 Eric just told us.
- 24 MS. DILLEN: What Mr. Merchant has been
- 25 testifying about, as I understand, is a meeting

```
1 that I've never heard anything about. This is
```

- 2 hearsay as to what EPA officials have said. The
- 3 Federal Register document that Mr. Reich is citing
- 4 has nothing to do with this.
- 5 MR. REICH: That's not true.
- 6 MS. DILLEN: I don't understand how this
- 7 document goes to this meeting, and how it would
- 8 help with a hearsay exception.
- 9 MR. REICH: Go to the third column.
- 10 MS. DILLEN: I object to Counsel
- 11 testifying as to what's in exhibits that are the
- 12 Board, and not addressing this objection as to
- 13 testimony regarding a meeting.
- MR. REICH: Would the Board like in
- 15 point sentence that's relevant, or would you like
- 16 the witness to -- have the witness read it?
- 17 MR. RUSOFF: Mr. Chair, members of the
- 18 Board, we had a discussion of doing this
- 19 yesterday, so I'm going to ask what your
- 20 preference is. My understanding is that all of
- 21 the Board members have that document. I can have
- the witness read the relevant provision, or we
- 23 could just leave it where it is with the Board
- 24 members looking at it.
- 25 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I think we need to

- 1 let the Board members look at the document,
- 2 because I don't think it substantiates what Eric
- just said, although there is some language in
- 4 Column 3 that is pertinent for the Board's
- 5 deliberation. And if we don't let Abigail get up
- 6 after you redirect, I think that would be a shame,
- 7 so --
- 8 MR. RUSOFF: I'm fine with leaving it
- 9 right here. I don't need to ask the witness to
- 10 read it.
- 11 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: You have objected.
- Do I have a motion to sustain?
- 13 MR. MARBLE: To sustain the testimony
- 14 he's given about --
- 15 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: The objection of the
- 16 hearsay evidence that Eric is has been giving.
- 17 MR. MARBLE: I move we sustain the
- 18 objection of MEIC.
- 19 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Is there a second?
- MS. SHROPSHIRE: Second.
- 21 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It's been seconded by
- 22 Robin. All those in favor, signify by saying aye.
- 23 (Response)
- 24 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Opposed.
- MR. ROSSBACH: Nay.

1 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Move on. 2 MR. RUSOFF: I'm done. I have no 3 further questions on redirect. Thank you very 4 much. 5 MR. REICH: I have just a couple 6 questions. 7 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: All right. That 8 would be great. 9 10 RECROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. REICH: 11 Good morning, Mr. Merchant. I just have 12 Ο. a couple of questions. You testified that you 13 14 hadn't considered membrane bags as part of your 15 independent permit analysis of the application of 16 SME; is that correct? 17 Α. That's correct. And why was it that you didn't consider 18 Ο. 19 membrane bags in evaluating the technology? 20 Because I'm not -- it was not addressed Α. 21 in the application, and outside of the 22 application, and my independent review, and 23 experience with the Department, I'm not aware of

that control technology ever being, in my

experience, ever being utilized for this purpose.

24

- 1 Q. Have you handled more than one permit
- 2 application involving a power plant?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. And in any of those applications that
- 5 you have reviewed for power plants, have you ever
- 6 seen a membrane filter bag technology proposed as
- 7 a control?
- 8 A. No.
- 9 Q. Are you aware whether a membrane filter
- 10 bag is available technology for controlling
- 11 filterable or condensible PM?
- 12 A. Only based on testimony in this case.
- Other than that, I'm not aware of it.
- 14 Q. I'd direct you to the permit application
- that I believe is in Tab 4. You talked about this
- 16 a little bit with Mr. Rusoff, so I won't -- I'm
- just going to direct you to a couple of sections.
- 18 If you go to Page 5-47 of that permit
- 19 application, and it's Section 5.3.6.3 entitled,
- 20 "Step 3, Rank Control Options by Control
- 21 Efficiencies; do you see that?
- 22 A. (Nods head)
- 23 Q. Could you start reading with the second
- sentence and to the end of that paragraph.
- MS. SHROPSHIRE: I'm sorry. Where are

- 1 we?
- 2 MR. REICH: This is Tab 4 of the book.
- 3 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: What was the page?
- 4 MR. REICH: Page 5-47. And I was
- 5 directing him to Step 3, which is numbered
- 6 5.3.6.3.
- 7 A. The second sentence. Beginning with the
- 8 second sentence, "Limited data is available on
- 9 control efficiencies for sulphuric acid mist, acid
- 10 gases, trace metals, and condensible PM10
- 11 emissions, so the main boiler may not have the
- 12 same control efficiencies as outlined in Table
- 13 5.3-28, but the control options are assumed to be
- 14 ranked the same."
- 15 Q. (By Mr. Reich) I'll direct you to the
- 16 following page, Page 5-48, direct you to the
- 17 second sentence, and then just read that to the
- end, beginning, "SME proposes."
- 19 A. "SME proposes as sulphuric acid mist
- 20 BACT a CFB boiler combusting PRB coal with dry FGD
- 21 followed by an FFB."
- 22 O. And read it to the next sentence.
- 23 MR. MARBLE: Could you read that plain
- 24 English without all the acronyms.
- 25 THE WITNESS: I sure can. "SME,

- 1 Southern Montana Electric, propose as sulphuric
- 2 acid mist Best Available Control Technology a
- 3 circulate fluidized bed boiler combusting Powder
- 4 River Basin coal with dry flue gas
- 5 desulphurization, followed by a fabric filter
- 6 baghouse."
- Going on, "Because this facility
- 8 (circulating fluidized bed boiler combusting
- 9 Powder River Basin coal with fly glue gas
- 10 desulphurization, followed by a fabric filter
- 11 baghouse, is 'a first of its kind.' The sulphuric
- 12 acid mist emission rate is the lowest emission
- rate that could be guaranteed by a vendor
- 14 utilizing Powder River Basin coal in a circulating
- 15 fluidized bed with hydrated ash reinjection and a
- 16 fabric filter baghouse."
- 17 Q. (By Mr. Reich) That's fine. Could you
- 18 just explain that comment.
- 19 A. What that means is that the combination
- of technology, fuel, and -- boiler technology,
- 21 fuel, and control technology is not something
- that's been done before; and therefore, there is
- going to be no information out there regarding its
- 24 performance specific to this pollutant, and other
- pollutants as well, utilizing that technology with

- 1 this fuel source.
- 2 Q. Is it common practice for a applicant
- 3 that is proposing a particular technology to
- 4 obtain guarantees for that technology, in your
- 5 experience?
- A. I would say that's common practice, yes.
- 7 Q. A final question: You had a chance to
- 8 look at Exhibit 6, the April 25, 2007
- 9 Environmental Protection Agency Federal Register
- 10 notice, have you not?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. And isn't it true that that regulatory
- 13 notice provides that states do not have to put
- 14 condensible limits in their permits until year
- 15 2011?
- 16 A. Yes, it does.
- 17 MR. REICH: I have no further questions.
- 18 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Thank you. We're
- 19 going to ask Board questions and then take a
- 20 break. Board, this is your chance to inquire.

- 22 EXAMINATION
- 23 BY MR. MARBLE:
- Q. In looking at the first page of Exhibit
- 25 7, that's the final permit as it stands?

- 1 A. Yes.
- Q. And it states in there that -- Paragraph
- 3 1-A, it talks about a fabric filter baghouse,
- 4 right?
- 5 A. That's correct.
- 6 Q. That's what you're requiring in the
- 7 final permit?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Is there somewhere in here that -- Is
- 10 there a distinction of what kind of bag? Is it
- 11 fiberglass, teflon coated, or what are you
- 12 requiring?
- 13 A. Mr. Marble, members of the Board, there
- is reference in here in the BACT analysis or
- 15 summary of the analysis to a teflon coated fabric
- 16 filter bag. I'm requiring a fabric filter bag,
- 17 generally a fabric filter baghouse for this as
- 18 BACT for the control of filterable PM10 and other
- 19 pollutants as we've discussed.
- 20 I didn't specify the teflon coated bag
- 21 in the permit requirement because that would
- 22 therefore limit -- I'm aware of a teflon coated
- 23 fabric filter baghouse that is capable of
- 24 achieving the emission limit deemed BACT for
- 25 filterable PM10 and other pollutants. However, if

- I limit it, if I specific wrote the condition to
- 2 require a teflon coated bag, if there was another
- 3 style of bag out there that could achieve a better
- 4 limit than that in the future or as this project
- 5 moves forward, that would preclude SME from
- 6 installing that technology. They would have to
- 7 come in and amend their permit.
- 8 Q. But you didn't require a teflon -- A
- 9 teflon provides a better control?
- 10 A. Right.
- 11 Q. And so you allowed them to select a bag
- that provides less control?
- 13 A. Mr. Marble, members of the board, the
- 14 limit itself of 0.012 pounds per million Btu
- 15 represents the control efficiency that that teflon
- 16 bag was capable of. So that in order to meet that
- 17 limit, they're going to need to install a bag with
- 18 at least that capability.
- 19 However, just to clarify, if I had
- written a condition to indicate that they're
- 21 required to install a teflon bag, if they could
- get a bag that's capable in the future of that, at
- least that control technology, they wouldn't be
- able to do that, if there was another style.
- 25 Q. So the standard that you set at this

- point requires a teflon bag?
- 2 A. The emission limit itself, based on the
- 3 information that I reviewed, they would need to
- 4 install at least that teflon bag fabric filter.
- 5 MR. MARBLE: Thank you.

- 7 EXAMINATION
- 8 BY CHAIRMAN RUSSELL:
- 9 Q. Just to clarify that, by just stating a
- 10 filter fabric, it could be -- you believe that
- 11 they could line it with anything they want -- gold
- 12 -- just so long as they can meet that emission
- 13 standard that you set in the permit?
- 14 A. Mr. Chairman, members of the Board, it
- 15 would also have to be characterized as a fabric
- 16 filter, like you said, yes. But as long as they
- 17 can meet that BACT determined emission limit, the
- 18 fabric filter could have any coating on it that
- 19 was appropriate.
- 20 O. In general, doesn't teflon help with
- 21 organics in filters?
- 22 A. I'm not able to speak to that
- 23 definitively.
- 24 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: That was a long time
- ago in my past. Bill, you asked me a question.

- 1 Bill has got quite a few questions. But you were
- out of the room. We're going to take our lunch at
- 3 11:30, so that's why I want to push through and
- 4 take a break halfway through to 11:30, and then
- 5 move.
- 6 MS. SHROPSHIRE: I need like a two
- 7 minute break.
- 8 MR. ROSSBACH: I have some questions
- 9 that may take awhile.
- 10 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Let's take ten.
- 11 (Recess taken)
- 12 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: This will be the
- Board's opportunity. Don actually already got
- started. So let's go ahead, and I think we'll
- 15 allow the Board an opportunity now to ask
- additional questions of the Department through
- 17 Eric. Robin, do you want to start.

- 19 EXAMINATION
- 20 BY MR. SKUNKCAP:
- 21 Q. Could you explain the wet ESP and dry
- 22 ESP, and teflon and membrane bag just briefly,
- 23 please.
- 24 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Just the difference
- 25 between those technologies.

1	A. A dry ESP would be collecting the
2	particles, the pollutants in a dry process;
3	whereas a wet ESP would have a wet substrate on
4	the collection plate, or the cleaning would be
5	accomplished through a wet process.
6	The teflon bag in this case would be a
7	coating on the fiberglass bag, and the fiberglass
8	bag would be, in this context, just a standard
9	fiberglass filter bag.
10	MR. SKUNKCAP: Thank you.
11	
12	EXAMINATION
13	BY MS. SHROPSHIRE:
14	Q. So you said that you used a top down
15	BACT approach for this permit?
16	A. The applicant used a five step process,
17	which I would generally describe as a top down
18	BACT process.
19	Q. So in a top down BACT process, is LAER a
20	requirement?
21	A. LAER is not a associated with BACT.
22	BACT is a process, and LAER is a process. LAER is
23	applicable to the analysis of a project proposing
24	operations in an area deemed nonattainment for a
25	specific pollutant. BACT is a process that is

- 1 conducted in an area -- a pollutant specific
- 2 process that is conducted for a project in an area
- 3 that is achieving or is unclassified for the
- 4 National Ambient Air Quantity standards.
- 5 Q. But within a top down BACT -- not
- 6 regular BACT, but top down BACT -- is LAER the
- 7 first step in that process?
- 8 A. No. The first step in the BACT process
- 9 is to evaluate the available controls. Should I
- 10 generally go through the process again?
- 11 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Generally.
- 12 A. In general, Step 1 in the five step
- 13 process which we're characterizing as a top down
- process is analyze the available control
- 15 technologies for that pollutant; Step 2 would be
- 16 to eliminate technically --
- 17 Q. (By Ms. Shropshire) I'm just looking
- 18 here at Exhibit 1, Page B-5.
- 19 MR. REICH: Mr. Russell, and members of
- the Board, if it would help, we do have a chart
- 21 that was stipulated to and also in. Right after
- 22 Tab 20 is the five step BACT process illustrated.
- 23 For information, we could put up that chart.
- 24 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: You folks put it up
- on your chart.

- 1 MR. REICH: Would you like us to do that
- 2 again?
- 3 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It might be helpful
- 4 since this is the top down BACT process.
- 5 MR. MARBLE: Page B-6, Exhibit 1.
- 6 Q. (By Ms. Shropshire) B-6 is the next
- 7 page, Step 1. It says, "List as comprehensive
- 8 LAER included." Can you explain that.
- 9 A. Again, identifying all control
- 10 technologies. LAER means the Lowest Achievable
- 11 Emission Rate. That wouldn't be something -- You
- 12 wouldn't list that as a control technology. That
- would be an emission rate -- that is analyzed
- 14 through the process. We certainly look at the --
- 15 As I've discussed in my testimony today and
- 16 yesterday, that's part of the process, that we're
- 17 going to, at some point in the process, look at
- 18 what is the rate out there that's being achieved,
- 19 the lowest rate out there that's being achieved.
- 20 But that doesn't mean that that's BACT.
- 21 Q. Just in terms of this document, did you
- 22 follow that? In terms of the lowest achievable --
- 23 In listing the control technologies, did you
- include the best -- or sorry -- the lowest
- 25 achievable or include LAER?

- 1 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board, in
- 2 listing all the available control technologies in
- 3 Step 1, that is again project specific. We're
- 4 going to look at what control technologies for a
- 5 specific pollutant can we look at for this
- 6 project. If you look, in parentheses, it does say
- 7 LAER is included on Page B-6.
- 8 If you look at the discussion of what
- 9 the first step is on a previous page, as you
- 10 pointed me to, what you're looking at is you're
- 11 looking at what are the available control
- 12 technologies that are out there to achieve that
- 13 maximum reduction.
- In practice, it would seem to me that
- including in Step 1 the analysis of what is the
- best that's being achieved out there, that's not
- 17 typically how it's practiced. We look at the
- available control technologies for that project,
- 19 and then we eliminate them, and then we rank them.
- 20 O. I'm sorry to interrupt. I'm just going
- 21 to read. "Technologies required under Lowest
- 22 Achievable Emission Rate (LAER) determinations are
- 23 available for BACT purposes, and must also be
- included as control alternatives and usually
- 25 represent the top alternatives."

- 1 A. Okay. Yes. Those technologies that are
- 2 associated with the LAER determination that would
- 3 have been made for a project in a nonattainment
- 4 area for that pollutant, those are certainly
- 5 technologies that are evaluated. Again, the top
- 6 technologies, all the top technologies are -- all
- technologies, including the top technologies, are
- 8 included in that Step 1. And to the extent that a
- 9 facility that's operating in a nonattainment area
- 10 and is subject to LAER is incorporating that same
- 11 technology, yes. That is certainly a technology
- 12 that we're looking at.
- Q. Do you know which plant has the lowest
- emission limit in the United States for PM10?
- 15 A. I believe that that was provided in the
- 16 application, and I believe there is a River Hill
- facility, I think, that's permitted at 0.010
- 18 pounds per million Btu, and I would need to refer
- 19 to the list. There is another one. The River
- 20 Hill facility was not included in the application.
- Q. Do you know what control technology they
- 22 used?
- 23 A. It is my understanding through my own
- research that they are incorporating a fabric
- 25 filter baghouse.

- 1 Q. And other control technologies?
- 2 A. That's not my understanding. Based on
- 3 the available information that I've reviewed, I
- 4 believe they're incorporating a fabric filter
- 5 baghouse to comply with that limit.
- 6 Q. Do you know if they have a condensible
- 7 limit?
- 8 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board, I
- 9 would need to review the information to determine
- 10 whether or not they do, that facility
- 11 specifically.
- 12 Q. Why did you focus on condensibles in the
- 13 BACT?
- 14 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board, I
- 15 conducted an analysis -- Well, the applicant
- 16 provided an analysis of condensible emissions from
- 17 this project. In fact, they conducted a
- 18 comprehensive study of what we would expect for
- 19 condensibles based on the precursor emissions,
- 20 precursors condensible PM10 emissions, what would
- 21 be left over after control.
- Q. When you say "precursor," can you
- 23 explain. What do you mean by that?
- 24 A. Condensible emissions are -- Condensible
- 25 particulate emissions are emissions that are in

- gaseous or vapor form as they pass through the
- 2 control technologies; and then when they enter the
- 3 atmosphere, they would condense into a
- 4 particulate. So the precursor pollutants are
- those pollutants that when they're in the process
- or in the flue gas, they are a gaseous or vapor
- form, and then later they will condense. So
- 8 they're precursors to the condensible particulate.
- 9 Q. Sorry to interrupt. Why did you focus
- on condensibles in your BACT?
- 11 A. Because there was an analysis provided
- for condensible emissions, and we have, as an
- agency, begun looking at condensible PM emissions
- 14 through the BACT process. I believe this is the
- 15 second permit that we've conducted that analysis
- 16 for. And so based on information provided in the
- 17 application specific to this project, we had an
- 18 understanding of what those condensible emissions
- 19 would be, and therefore, I reviewed the analysis
- for BACT purposes.
- 21 Q. I think it was yesterday you were
- talking about emission factors for PM2.5, and you
- 23 said that you couldn't find emission factors for
- any CFB in the country; is that correct?
- 25 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board,

- 1 I'm not aware of any direct PM2.5 emission factors
- 2 for this project for this type of a process. In
- fact, I'm generally not aware of PM2.5 emission
- 4 factors for any process.
- 5 Q. I guess one of my areas of confusion
- 6 that I have is -- Let's just look on Exhibit 7,
- 7 Page 40, where it's talking about control
- 8 efficiencies. The permit has an actual rate in
- 9 the permit, correct? Pounds. But this
- information is efficiencies. And what I'm having
- 11 trouble is taking this 90 percent plus or minus --
- 12 who knows -- 80 percent plus or minus -- who knows
- 13 what. It's confusing to me. We've got this dry
- 14 FGD, and FFB, or ESP, and then these ballpark
- 15 numbers.
- And so in terms of the BACT process,
- which as I understand it, you look at control
- technologies, and then come up with a rate, is
- 19 that correct, in the end?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. How that permit limit -- It just seems
- 22 to me that it's backwards, and I'm confused by
- that. How do you come up with a pounds rate when
- 24 you've got these numbers that -- As a scientist,
- when I look at this number -- 90 percent, 80

- 1 percent -- that's plus or minus who knows what.
- 2 Those aren't very accurate numbers.
- 3 So how do you come up with a number as
- 4 precise as the one you have in the permit?
- 5 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board,
- 6 these are generalized control efficiencies here.
- 7 As we read into the record as part of my
- 8 testimony, there isn't that much concrete
- 9 information out there regarding the control of
- 10 these precursor emissions to condensible PM for
- any of these control options.
- 12 Therefore, the information that was
- provided in the application, that ultimately
- resulted in a pound per million Btu heat input to
- the boiler, is based on this specific boiler, and
- is the best information that's available when
- 17 considering those types of emissions, those
- 18 precursor emissions, leading to the overall
- 19 condensible -- and those are based on that overall
- 20 condensible PM10 efficiency of approximately 90
- 21 percent.
- Q. Is there some analysis that goes
- through, or is it some vendor's certificate that
- 24 says, "This is how we come up with that emission
- 25 number"? It's just when you look at all of these

- 1 plants across the country, they magically come up
- with the same number, and I just find that crazy.
- 3 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the board, I
- 4 don't think there is a magical process or number
- 5 for this. What the vendor --
- 6 This is information coming from the
- 7 vendor, as is stated in the application and in my
- 8 summary, I believe. And so what is happening here
- 9 is the vendor is analyzing what are the
- 10 uncontrolled emissions from our boiler, using
- 11 Powder River Basin coal, a dry FGD, followed by a
- 12 fabric filter baghouse, and an ESP, what kind of
- 13 reductions are we getting based on that
- 14 uncontrolled number.
- 15 O. So that final PM number, is that pounds?
- 16 That rate, is that provided by the vendor, or is
- the efficiency number provided by the vendor?
- 18 A. The pounds per million Btu rate is
- 19 provided by the vendor. We analyze that based on
- 20 what we're seeing -- through the BACT process. If
- 21 you look at Page 42 of that exhibit, that provides
- 22 a summary of the precursor emissions or the
- constitutents of the condensible PM10 emissions.
- Q. And I guess that's the other part that's
- confusing to me, because if you look at the

- 1 condensibles -- which as I understand it are the
- 2 part that are -- in terms of human health, the
- 3 part where we're most concerned about. Ten years
- 4 ago, EPA said, "Hey, guys. This stuff is bad for
- 5 you. Let's focus on this." We need to pay
- 6 attention to the 2.5, which seems to be synonymous
- 7 with condensibles; is that correct?
- 8 A. As a person that lives and breathes the
- 9 air out there, I am concerned with health effects.
- 10 However, as a regulator, my basis for my decisions
- is on what the law requires.
- 12 Q. I appreciate that. In terms of why EPA
- 13 started to focus on the 2.5 -- and I don't know.
- 14 Is it fair to say that the 2.5 and condensibles
- are kind of the same thing? Is it fair to lump
- 16 those together?
- 17 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board,
- 18 it's fair to say that my understanding, based on
- 19 the information I've been able to verify, is that
- 20 most of the condensible PM emissions are going to
- 21 be in the size range of 2.5 microns or smaller.
- Q. Then when we look at Exhibit 4, Page
- 5-48, and 5-49, for HF -- which is one of the main
- 24 condensibles -- we're ranked eleventh in the
- country; and for the other one, we're at the

- 1 eighth. And so a lot of these -- There is plants
- 2 here that were permitted in 2000.
- 3 And so I'm having trouble understanding
- 4 how we're looking at the best technologies and
- 5 that we can't do better than someplace in Texas.
- 6 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board,
- 7 you are correct that they do rank -- according to
- 8 this table, SME's plant, permitted limit for the
- 9 plant isn't the top control technology, or isn't
- 10 the top emission rate, best emission rate.
- 11 However, it's generally well understood
- that when analyzing these pollutants specifically,
- 13 there is a lot of unknowns. Again, it's specific
- 14 to the fuel. You're not to get much sulphuric
- acid mist out of utilizing one fuel as you will
- 16 another fuel. So you're looking at this project
- on a case-by-case basis, what is happening with
- this boiler, using this coal, using these
- 19 controls.
- 20 And so it may not be the best, but for
- 21 the purposes of BACT, it's the best that this
- 22 facility, using that coal, can achieve. That is
- 23 what BACT is.
- Q. I'm not sure that the best in the
- country is even on here, so -- there may be more.

- 1 But the other thing that I don't understand is --
- 2 Just help me. When you looked at condensibles and
- 3 BACT, or the BACT for condensibles, you looked at
- 4 SO2 and filterables; is that correct?
- 5 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board,
- 6 what I looked at were the available control
- 7 technologies for the precursor pollutants to
- 8 condensible PM10; and as it turns out, those
- 9 controls that are the best or top controls for the
- 10 condensible precursors also are the same controls
- 11 that were deemed BACT for SO2 and filterable PM10.
- 12 So they're already employing those top controls
- for other pollutants, SO2 and filterable PM, and
- we're getting a co-benefit control, the top
- 15 co-benefit control for these precursor emissions.
- Q. And I'm not trying to disagree with you.
- 17 But from the testimony that Mr. Taylor gave, and
- 18 from my understanding, the baghouses aren't the
- 19 most efficient way to reduce condensibles.
- 20 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board,
- 21 I'm not going to speak for Mr. Taylor. He speaks
- 22 for himself.
- 23 My understanding of the controls that we
- looked at for this process is that the fabric
- 25 filter actually provides additional co-benefit

- 1 control for H2SO4 and acid gases, which are major
- 2 constitutents of the condensible PM10; whereas the
- 3 wet ESP doesn't have that same capability.
- 4 Therefore, I deemed, or I agreed with the analysis
- 5 that said these are the top control technologies.
- 6 You're going to get that co-benefit control.
- 7 And the information provided in the
- 8 application and my own independent research
- 9 resulted -- or led me to the determination, or
- 10 agreement with the determination that the fabric
- 11 filter baghouse, the dry flue gas desulphurization
- 12 unit followed by a fabric filter baghouse is the
- 13 top control.
- Q. From what you know now, do you believe
- 15 that the wet ESP is the best technology to reduce
- 16 condensibles?
- 17 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board,
- 18 no, that's not my conclusion at this time from my
- 19 knowledge, based on the information that I've
- 20 seen. In fact, I would believe that our
- 21 determination is backed up by the most recent EPA
- permit, which stated that fabric filter control is
- the top control.
- Q. For condensibles?
- 25 A. For filterable and condensible

- 1 emissions.
- Q. But just condensibles alone?
- 3 A. I would need to look back at the Deserit
- 4 permit that is in evidence. However, it's my
- 5 understanding that they deemed the fabric filter
- to be the top control in that case as well, and
- 7 dismissed the use of a fabric filter followed by a
- 8 wet ESP.
- 9 Q. So in your analysis, you never analyzed
- 10 condensibles separately? You combined the two?
- 11 A. That's incorrect. We analyze separately
- 12 filterable PM10; and then in addition to that
- analysis, we analyzed condensible PM based on the
- 14 control of the precursors leading to condensible
- 15 PM.
- 16 Condensible PM is a little bit
- 17 different, in that it's not a direct emission --
- 18 you're controlling the precursors to that
- 19 pollutant -- versus the filterable is a
- 20 filterable, solid, physically solid particle
- 21 that's being collected by the fabric filter
- 22 baghouse in this case. The condensibles are being
- 23 controlled as a precursor. Does that make sense?
- Q. I'm not sure.
- 25 A. When the precursors to condensible PM

- 1 enter the atmosphere, they form a particulate.
- Q. Right, or a liquid, or a solid?
- 3 A. A mist. They form a particulate. Once
- 4 they enter the atmosphere and condense, they're
- 5 considered a condensed particulate emission.
- 6 Q. Not particulate anymore?
- 7 A. To get control of that, so that that
- 8 doesn't happen, so that those precursors don't
- 9 enter the atmosphere, you control the precursor
- 10 itself.
- 11 Q. So sulphuric acid. You look at how you
- would control sulphuric acid in that control
- 13 technology?
- 14 A. Yes. Well, essentially in this case, a
- 15 flue gas desulphurization unit, and that in
- 16 combination with the fabric filter bag house, we
- 17 deem is the top flue gas desulphurization, dry
- 18 flue gas desulphurization unit, is the top control
- in SO2. SO2 in the flue gas stream is going to
- 20 ultimately lead to SO3, H2SO4. You're going to
- 21 get some of those emissions. And those are
- 22 precursors to condensible PM. So we are employing
- 23 the top control technology for the precursor
- itself.
- Q. So maybe I'll ask it a different way.

- 1 If you had done it for, let's say, HF and
- 2 sulphuric acid directly, would you have come up
- 3 with a different result?
- 4 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board, we
- 5 did that analysis for H2SO4, acid gases, and acid
- 6 gases including HCL and HF, which are the primary
- 7 acid gases. We analyzed available control
- 8 technologies for those pollutants which happened
- 9 to be precursors to condensible PM, and the result
- was that after listing the available control
- 11 technologies and ranking those control
- 12 technologies for those pollutants, it so happens
- 13 that those are already being employed as BACT for
- 14 SO2 and filterable PM.
- 15 O. So the results for BACT for sulphur and
- 16 acid gas would be identical to doing one for the
- 17 precursors? I'm just making sure that I'm not
- 18 confusing those two things.
- 19 A. Ms. Shropshire, would you ask that
- 20 question again?
- 21 Q. I guess where I'm confused is you talk
- about the precursors, using the precursors instead
- of directly doing for condensibles, or are you
- saying that those are the same thing?
- A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board, it

- 1 might be clearer if I state that you can't -- The
- 2 condensible PM is not particulate matter when it's
- in the process, so I can't imagine a control
- 4 technology that's going to get the condensed
- 5 particulate matter because it's not going to be
- 6 condensed particulate matter until it exits the
- 7 stack.
- 8 Therefore, what we're tying to do is
- 9 we're trying to provide the best control of those
- 10 pollutants that when prior to leaving the stack
- 11 are -- we're trying to -- they're precursors.
- 12 They're ultimately going to condense into
- particulate matter. So we're controlling those
- 14 precursors, to avoid getting condensed particulate
- 15 matter.
- 16 Q. I guess that's why when I think of
- 17 condensible, it's not condensed yet. And so
- 18 condensible is the same as a precursor; is that
- 19 correct?
- 20 A. Condensible --
- Q. Something that's not condensed yet.
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. And those precursors were SO2 or -- what
- 24 were the precursors exactly?
- 25 A. The primary precursors, based on the

- 1 information that I have available to me, the
- 2 primary precursors for this process are H2SO4 or
- 3 sulphuric acid mist, hydrochloric acid gas
- 4 emissions, hydrofluoric acid emissions, trace
- 5 metals, I believe VOC's. We can look at the
- 6 table.
- 7 O. But you did your BACT for SO2 and the
- 8 filterable part for the condensibles? That's the
- 9 part that I'm confused about.
- 10 A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board,
- 11 I'll try to take a step back and provide an.
- 12 Answer that is as clear -- This is as clear as I
- 13 can state it, or I'll try.
- 14 We conducted a BACT analysis for the
- 15 precursors of condensible PM. So we went through
- 16 Step 1. We evaluated -- or I reviewed a BACT
- 17 analysis. In Step 1, we identified the available
- 18 control technologies for these precursor
- 19 emissions. In Step 2, we eliminated any
- technically infeasible options. In Step 3, we
- 21 ranked the remaining control efficiencies for
- 22 those precursors to condensible PM, and the top
- 23 control technologies for those precursors were
- those controls that were already deemed BACT for
- 25 S2 and PM10. Therefore, those control

1	technologies constitute BACT. There is no further
2	analysis required.
3	
4	EXAMINATION
5	BY CHAIRMAN RUSSELL:
6	Q. Eric, did you have an opportunity to
7	review the Deserit application prior to making the
8	Department's final decision?
9	A. No.
10	MS. SHROPSHIRE: I wanted to read one
11	other thing that or comment or I have a question
12	about.
13	
14	RE-EXAMINATION
15	BY MS. SHROPSHIRE:
16	Q. So under Tab 6, Page 20652, I think the
17	third one in, it says, "Notwithstanding the issues
18	and uncertainties related to condensible PM, EPA
19	encourages states to identify measures for
20	reducing condensible PM emissions, particularly
21	where these emissions are deemed significant
22	contributions to the control strategy needed for
23	expeditious attainment. We wish to clarify that
24	in order to take credit in the SIP for reduction
25	of any such condensible PM emissions, there must

- 1 be enforceable limitations that ensure that
- 2 reduction in condensible PM emissions."
- 3 So these enforcable limits could take
- 4 the form of a limitation on the condensible PM
- 5 emissions, or total direct PM2.5 emissions. So I
- 6 guess their lumping condensible and PM2.5
- 7 together.
- 8 A. I believe that's exactly what we did in
- 9 this permit. We regulated filterable PM,
- including PM, PM10, and PM2.5, using PM10 as a
- 11 surrogate, because we don't have available
- emission factors for direct PM2.5 emissions; and
- we limited condensible PM.
- 14 Again, let's distinguish between direct
- 15 PM2.5 emissions, and as we've had this discussion
- 16 most of -- we're assuming condensible mostly
- 17 PM2.5.
- 18 So we conducted a BACT determination for
- 19 filterable PM2.5 using PM10 as a surrogate, deemed
- the top control, and included a limit for PM10 in
- 21 the permit.
- 22 In addition to that, and in accordance
- with what you just read, we analyzed and limited
- 24 condensible PM through limiting the precursors to
- 25 condensible PM, because we can't control actual

- 1 condensed PM because it's not been condensed.
- 2 Otherwise it would be filterable.

- 4 RE-EXAMINATION
- 5 BY CHAIRMAN RUSSELL:
- 6 Q. In all cases?
- 7 A. If it was in particulate, physical
- 8 particulate form, it would be a filterable
- 9 pollutant that would be controlled by a fabric
- 10 filter.
- 11 Q. It would be filterable, but based on the
- technology, it would be filtered or not?
- A. Mr. Chairman --
- 14 Q. There are two categories of PM we're
- 15 dealing with.
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Those that are filtered, those are
- 18 considered filtered and entering the waste stream;
- 19 and those that are considered condensible. And
- 20 then --
- 21 A. Yes.
- Q. -- technically removed, because they're
- 23 filtered, because they become a filterable
- 24 particulate matter. But depending on the emission
- control, that will depend on if it's filtered or

- 1 not, right? If you use a sieve this big, it's not
- 2 going to catch it, right? (Indicating)
- 3 A. Correct. Well, depending on -- if it
- 4 was bigger than that, it would, the filterable.
- 5 Q. If it does condense, watch out, because
- 6 it will hurt.
- 7 MR. ROSSBACH: It's an asteroid.
- 8 A. So Mr. Chairman, members of the Board,
- 9 filterable particulate controls would control --
- and in this case we'll use a fabric filter for the
- 11 example -- would control particulate matter that
- is a physical particle as it would be prior to
- entering that control device. And the fabric
- 14 filter baghouse will control filterable PM,
- filterable PM10, and filterable PM2.5 with
- 16 differing efficiencies.
- 17 Q. (By Chairman Russell) I agree with that
- 18 statement.
- 19 MR. REICH: Mr. Russell, if I just might
- 20 correct the record with respect to your question
- 21 about Deserit. It's in the tab at eleven, and
- 22 permit itself was issued August 30, 2007, after
- 23 the date of this permit.
- 24 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Right. But I
- 25 questioned if he had reviewed the application.

1	MR. REICH: Thank you.
2	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Draft.
3	
4	FURTHER EXAMINATION
5	BY MS. SHROPSHIRE:
6	Q. With regards to this So initially SME
7	in their application if I'm understanding it
8	had suggested a rate of .015? I'm just reading
9	from an email here I think under "F," from Mr.
LO	Leirow, where he says he's talking about three
L1	plants that have permit limits of .01, .011,
L2	.0135, and he says, "Do you have any information
L3	on these facilities that might help combat the
L4	state pushing for the .012 limit?" How did you
L5	come up with the .012 limit?
L6	A. Ms. Shropshire, members of the Board,
L7	the .012 pounds per million Btu limit for
L8	filterable PM10 contained in the permit is based
L9	on the uncontrolled emission rate of 7.78 pounds
20	per million Btu from this unit utilizing Powder
21	River Basing coal. And a 99.85 percent reduction
22	from that number results in 0.012 pounds per
23	million Btu. That was the top control efficiency

Q. Why do you and SME come up with

that was evaluated for this project.

- 1 different numbers?
- 2 A. I can't speak for SME. And in
- 3 particular, this email is not something that I had
- 4 available to me in my review. I don't know why
- 5 they chose to propose a limit of 0.015. Through
- 6 the BACT process, I determined that 0.015 pounds
- 7 per million Btu filterable particulate does not
- 8 constitute BACT for this project.
- 9 Q. Is PM2.5 regulated?
- 10 A. Yes.
- MS. SHROPSHIRE: I think I'll stop
- 12 there.
- 13 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Next.

- 15 EXAMINATION
- 16 BY MR. ROSSBACH:
- 17 Q. Let me take a few minutes here, or maybe
- more than a few minutes, depending on how it goes.
- MR. ROSSBACH: David, could you give Mr.
- 20 Merchant the stipulated -- this is the joint
- 21 prehearing memorandum.
- 22 Q. (By Mr. Rossbach) And I'd like to start
- with Page 4 of the Petitioners' factual
- 24 contentions. But let me begin by saying first:
- 25 I've got a lot of questions, Eric, and I really

- 1 appreciate your saying, "Members of the Board, but
- 2 can we pass on that a little bit. I think it's
- 3 very respectful, and the training you've had as a
- 4 witness is excellent in that regard. But so we
- 5 can kind of move along, because saying my name
- 6 over and over again is going -- maybe that's to
- 7 slow me down. I don't know. But let's just kind
- 8 of go through the questions.
- 9 A. Certainly Mr. Rossbach, Mr. Chairman.
- 10 Q. Just have her take them all out of the
- 11 record anyways. I'd like to -- Because I'm German
- 12 and kind of methodical, I'd like to and want to
- try to understand this and kind of get it in
- 14 context.
- 15 I'd like to go through the Petitioners'
- 16 factual contentions. Yesterday Mr. Rusoff spent a
- 17 lot of time telling us about you telling us,
- asking you questions, that let us know what your
- 19 qualifications are, and the numbers of permits
- 20 you've reviewed, and the number of training
- 21 sessions you've been to, and your familiarity with
- 22 the federal record and things like that. So
- 23 hopefully we can kind of go through this and maybe
- 24 we can move it.
- 25 Let's just start -- I'm going to start

- 1 at the beginning, No. 1. "Reducing emissions of
- 2 PM2.5 is a major public health concern." Do you
- 3 agree with that?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. And do you agree with the statement that
- 6 is quoted there from the Federal Register, or do
- 7 you have any reason to disagree with the EPA
- 8 statement that, "Decreasing PM2.5 in the ambient
- 9 air by only .5 micrograms per cubic meter can
- 10 prevent as many as 25 to 50 premature deaths each
- 11 year"? Any reason to disagree with that?
- 12 A. I have no reason to disagree with that.
- 13 Q. Then looking at two, "Microscopic
- particles in the PM2.5 range are small enough to
- 15 lodge deep into the lungs. Even short term
- 16 exposure to PM2.5 is known to cause serious
- 17 respiratory illnesses, including asthma,
- 18 cardiovascular illness, heart attack, premature
- death." Do you agree with that generally, as far
- 20 as you know?
- 21 A. I have no reason to disagree with that.
- Q. And do you also agree that, "Those
- 23 particular sensitive to PM2.5 exposure include
- 24 children, older adults, and people with heart and
- 25 lung disease"?

- 1 A. I have no reason to disagree with that.
- 2 Q. Getting into a little more technical
- 3 area on No. 3, it says, "PM2.5 is produced chiefly
- 4 by combustion processes and by atmospheric
- 5 reaction to various gaseous pollutants, and they
- 6 can remain suspended in the atmosphere for days to
- 7 weeks, and be transported many thousands of
- 8 kilometers." Is that generally consistent with
- 9 your understanding?
- 10 A. That makes sense to me, yes.
- 11 Q. Looking at No. 4, do you agree that the
- 12 Highwood, HGS, Highwood Generating Station, will
- 13 be a major source of PM2.5 emissions, and that the
- 14 CFB boiler alone is anticipated to emit 299 tons
- 15 of PM10 each year. Given that SME is anticipated
- 16 to achieve over 99 percent control efficiency for
- 17 filterable particulates in the larger PM10 size
- 18 range, and 80 to 90 percent control efficiency for
- 19 condensible particulate in the larger PM10 size
- 20 range, the vast majority of the HGS uncontrolled
- 21 PM emissions will be in the smaller PM2.5 size
- 22 range"? Do you agree with that generally?
- 23 A. The term "major source" needs to be put
- in context here. I have no way of knowing, based
- on the lack of emission factors, reliable source

- test methods, whether or not HGS is actually a
- 2 major source of PM2.5. I analyzed PM10 as a
- 3 surrogate for PM2.5.
- 4 Q. I understand what -- So let me ask you
- 5 that. You had available to you the boiler
- 6 manufacturer's data, did you not, as to what would
- 7 be emitted from the normal boiler processes for
- 8 the Alstem boiler that was going to be used at
- 9 this plant?
- 10 A. In respect to PM10 emissions, I have
- 11 what they determined would be the uncontrolled
- 12 emission rate for PM10.
- 13 Q. They didn't provide you, or they were
- not able to provide you with a rate for 2.5?
- 15 A. The applicant did not provide me with
- that information, and I am unable to get that
- information on my own.
- 18 Q. Did you ask the applicant to request
- 19 from Alstem what their 2.5 uncontrolled emission
- 20 rate would be burning this particular coal in this
- 21 particular application?
- 22 A. I'm not certain if that's in the record.
- 23 My recollection is that I have had conversations
- 24 with their engineer regarding what would be
- anticipated for PM2.5 emissions. I don't know

- that, I don't know when that happened, in what
- 2 context that question would have been asked, other
- 3 than probably than through review of the
- 4 application.
- 5 Q. You were never provided that information
- from the boiler manufacturer indirectly and then
- 7 through SME about what their uncontrolled 2.5
- 8 particulate would be?
- 9 A. That's correct. I was never provided
- 10 that information.
- 11 Q. And you never followed through? If it
- was asked for, it was never followed through to
- ensure that you had it available to you; is that
- 14 correct?
- 15 A. It was not provided to me, and I used a
- 16 surrogate analysis.
- 17 Q. I understand that, but the question I'm
- asking you is: Did you ever follow through to try
- 19 to find out what 2.5 emissions would be expected,
- 20 uncontrolled emissions would be expected from the
- 21 Alstem boiler that Bison Engineering was proposing
- 22 for this project?
- 23 A. Mr. Rossbach, as I testified just
- 24 previously, it's my recollection that those
- 25 questions were asked at some point during the

- 1 process, but that we relied, in fall back because
- 2 that information was not available -- at least
- 3 that was what reported to me, that that
- 4 information was not available -- I relied on the
- 5 surrogate analysis. I have no way of -- If I
- 6 don't have the information, I can't use it.
- 7 Q. But can't you say that, "The application
- 8 is incomplete because I want that information"?
- 9 You could have done that, couldn't you?
- 10 A. That could have been done. To be
- 11 consistent -- Let me follow up. To be consistent
- 12 with how these emissions are typically analyzed, I
- 13 used guidance that's out there and available; and
- 14 therefore, it was my determination it would be
- inappropriate to call the applicant deficient for
- 16 that reason.
- 17 Q. But it was something that you could have
- done if you wanted to? You've asked for
- 19 additional information here, and at one point you
- 20 even asked them to do an -- conduct a particulate
- 21 matter with an aerodynamic diameter less than 2.5
- 22 microns ambient impact analysis. You asked them
- 23 to do that, didn't you?
- 24 A. Yes, based on PM10 emissions.
- 25 Q. Right. But you asked them to do an

- 1 additional analysis for 2.5, an ambient impact
- 2 analysis, did you not?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. So you could have asked them, "Look. We
- 5 want to know what the 2.5 emission, uncontrolled
- 6 emissions from this boiler are, because NAAQS --
- 7 we now have a NAAOS for 2.5. It's been in place
- 8 for ten years. We're looking at -- The EPA is
- 9 looking at it. We'd like to know what this would
- 10 be"? You could have done that, couldn't you?
- 11 A. I could have done that.
- 12 Q. So let's go back to the rest of this
- 13 question. "The CFB boiler is anticipated to emit
- 14 299 tons of PM10 each year; " is that correct?
- 15 A. PM10 filterable plus condensible.
- 16 O. 299 tons approximately; is that correct?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 O. Would you then look at the next sentence
- 19 here, and it says, "Given that SME is anticipated
- 20 to achieve over 99 percent control efficiency for
- 21 filterable particulate in the larger PM10 size
- range, and 80 to 90 percent control efficiency for
- 23 condensible particulate in the larger PM size
- 24 range, the vast majority of the HGS uncontrolled
- 25 PM emissions will be in the smaller PM2.5 size

- 1 range; do you agree with that?
- 2 A. I would agree with that statement.
- 3 Q. So now let's go to No. 5. No. 5 is
- 4 basically a citation from the 70 Federal Reg. Do
- 5 you have any reason to disagree with that
- 6 statement that the obligation to implement PSD was
- 7 triggered upon the effective date of the NAAQS for
- 8 PM2.5?
- 9 A. I'm sorry, Mr. Rossbach. Could you
- 10 point me to where you were again?
- 11 Q. I'm on No. 5. I'm just going down one
- by one. No. 5. And it's referring to the
- 13 statement in the Federal Register. Do you have
- any reason to agree, disagree, with the statement
- made there by EPA that, "The obligation to
- 16 implement PSD was triggered upon the effective
- date of the NAAOS for PM2.5"?
- 18 A. That would be when PM2.5 became a
- 19 regulated -- a pollutant subject to regulation.
- 20 O. Right. And the obligation to implement
- 21 PSD was triggered upon that effective date?
- 22 A. That's correct.
- Q. Then looking at No. 6, "The primary
- 24 health based PM2.5 NAAOS became effective over ten
- years ago, and the 24 hour NAAQS have since been

- 1 revised to nearly twice as stringent to response
- 2 to extensive data regarding the health impacts
- 3 regarding PM2.5." Do you agree or disagree with
- 4 that?
- 5 A. I agree with that.
- 6 Q. Now, No. 7. "While the NAAQS has been
- 7 in effect for PM2.5 for over a decade, DEQ did not
- 8 require SME to undertake a BACT for PM2.5 during
- 9 the permitting process for HGS;" is that true?
- 10 A. That is not true.
- 11 O. Well, I understand the surrogate, but
- 12 did you do a specific 2.5 where you set up a
- matrix, and looked at the control technologies
- 14 specific for 2.5? You did not do that, did you?
- 15 A. That analysis is not technically
- 16 possible at this time.
- 17 Q. Well, we'll come to that in a minute.
- 18 But you did not do that, is the answer to the
- 19 question?
- 20 A. I did not directly require a PM2.5
- 21 analysis without using a surrogate.
- Q. Look at No. 8. "Technologies for
- 23 control of PM2.5 emissions, both filterable and
- condensible --" we'll take out the "readily
- 25 available" -- "are available" -- and I'll take out

- "widespread" -- "use. Such technologies include"
- 2 membrane bags which can reliably capture
- 3 filterable particulate down to .5 to .3 microns."
- 4 You heard the testimony of Mr. Taylor.
- 5 Do you have any reason to disagree with the
- 6 testimony of Mr. Taylor yesterday with regard to
- 7 the availability of membrane bags and the
- 8 filterable efficiency for those bags? Do you have
- 9 any reason to disagree with him?
- 10 A. I'm not aware of the membrane bag
- 11 technology through any BACT analysis that I've
- 12 seen. And the fabric filter is also capable of --
- 13 The fabric filter, as analyzed through our
- process, is also capable of controlling filterable
- 15 particulate down to submicron size.
- 16 O. Do you know what the relative efficiency
- of membrane bags versus teflon bags is at
- 18 submicron size?
- 19 A. I do not know that information.
- 20 O. Will you defer to Mr. Taylor with regard
- 21 to those particular technical issues?
- 22 A. (No response)
- Q. Would you defer to his expertise in
- terms of those particular technical issues?
- 25 A. Would I defer to his --

- 1 Q. Would you concede he has expertise in
- these areas? Do you have any reason to disagree
- 3 with his expertise?
- A. No, I don't have any reason to disagree
- 5 with that.
- 6 Q. And then on the second half of that
- 7 paragraph, it talks about, "Wet electrostatic
- 8 precipitators can achieve up to 99 percent control
- 9 of particulate in the PM2.5 size range." Do you
- 10 agree with that?
- 11 A. I'm very sorry. Where are we again?
- 12 Q. Turning on the next page, Page 6, and at
- the top, it's a continuation of the same Paragraph
- 8, Paragraph 8 that we were just talking about.
- 15 Do you see that? Do you agree with the clause,
- 16 "Wet electrostatic precipitators (ESP) can achieve
- 17 up to 99 percent control of particulate in the
- 18 PM2.5 size range"? Do you agree with that, or any
- reason to disagree with that?
- 20 A. My reasoning for -- I can't say that
- 21 that's a true statement, because I don't think
- 22 that it's generally common knowledge to know what
- 23 uncontrolled emissions of PM2.5, specifically
- 24 PM2.5 are for this boiler. If you don't know what
- 25 uncontrolled emissions are, you cannot make that

- 1 type of a determination.
- Q. But the question -- I'm not asking the
- 3 question in terms of this particular boiler. I'm
- 4 asking the question generally. Do you agree that
- 5 there is information available to you to say that
- 6 there are wet electrostatic precipitators which
- 7 can achieve up to 99 percent control of
- 8 particulate in the PM2.5 size range?
- 9 A. I disagree with that.
- 10 Q. You don't agree that there is
- information or that -- Do you agree -- So you're
- disagreeing with Mr. Taylor about that technology?
- 13 A. I'm disagreeing that there is -- I've
- 14 not seen that information. That's what I'm
- 15 saying.
- 16 O. That's fine. And No. 9 I assume is
- 17 correct that you did not consider using membrane
- 18 bags?
- 19 A. That's correct.
- Q. And No. 10, I think we've had some
- 21 discussion about. You did consider wet ESP as a
- 22 part of a combination with wet FGD? You did
- 23 consider wet ESP as a technology as a part in
- 24 combination for control of condensibles; is that
- 25 correct?

- 1 A. That's correct, and also stand alone for
- 2 filterable PM10.
- Q. I didn't see that. Maybe I missed that.
- 4 A. I can point you to the permit location,
- 5 if you'd like.
- 6 Q. That's fine. So where did you get the
- 7 information about the efficiency of wet ESP?
- 8 Where did that come from in that combination?
- 9 A. That would have been provided by the
- 10 applicant.
- 11 Q. And did you know which particular vendor
- or which particular wet ESP manufacturer was being
- 13 utilized to do that analysis?
- 14 A. No.
- 15 Q. That particular information was not
- provided as part of the permit application, where
- 17 they got that information?
- 18 A. To the best of my recollection, they did
- 19 not provide a vendor name for their specific
- technology proposed or analyzed.
- Q. Let me step back one simplistic
- 22 question. Exhibit 4 in this case is the
- 23 application, I think. Do you get more than just
- that application, or is that all you get? You get
- like sort of a background box of appendices where

- 1 they got this information, or the source material
- 2 for how they decided that they were going to get
- 3 this level of efficiency? Do you get anything
- 4 more than that, or do you just get the little
- 5 application?
- 6 A. The application itself -- What's
- 7 provided in Exhibit 4 is small pieces of the
- 8 application. The application itself is somewhere
- 9 around 500 pages long, including appendices,
- 10 modeling analyses, coal specifications. There
- were also DVD's provided for a coal test burn that
- 12 took place. There was lots of information.
- 13 Q. I assumed that. That's what I --
- because when you say, "They provided us with
- information about the efficiency of that
- 16 particular combination technology, " you had
- 17 something more than just that little chart?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. So combination technologies including
- 20 wet ESP was something that was provided to you as
- 21 an alternative by SME; is that correct? In their
- 22 own BACT; is that right? The wet FGD followed by
- the wet ESP was one of the technologies, which was
- a combination technology, which was provided to
- 25 you as a part of the BACT that Bison or the people

- 1 working for Bison did and submitted to you; is
- 2 that correct?
- 3 A. For condensible PM, yes.
- 4 Q. And wet ESP standing alone was also
- 5 considered as a part of the filterable?
- 6 A. That's correct.
- 7 Q. So Mr. Taylor yesterday proposed a
- 8 baghouse plus wet ESP filterable bag technology
- 9 followed by a wet ESP. That's another combination
- 10 technology, not unlike the combination technology
- that was part of the BACT given to you by Bison;
- is that correct? It's another combination
- 13 technology; is that correct?
- 14 A. That is correct.
- 15 O. Let's skip No. 11 and No. 12 because
- 16 there is a lot of information in the permit that
- 17 talks about some of the same stuff; and then we'll
- 18 skip No. 13, No. 14, No. 15. I think they've been
- 19 talked about by Miss --
- No. 17. This goes to the Seitz memo
- 21 that was part of your testimony yesterday. I'll
- 22 give you a chance to read through that, and I'm
- going to just ask one question.
- MR. REICH: What number are we on?
- 25 MR. ROSSBACH: I'm on No. 17. I think

- we've dealt with those plenty, the Forest Service
- 2 and that all that other stuff.
- 3 Q. (By Mr. Rossbach) Do you see No, 17,
- 4 Eric? Have you had a chance to read that?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. That's the memo that Mr. Seitz sort of
- 7 set out the concerns that they had in 1997 about
- 8 doing a PM2.5 BACT, so they basically authorized
- 9 the states as the delegated Clean Air Act agency
- 10 to use the PM10 surrogate; is that correct?
- 11 A. That's correct.
- 12 Q. That's where that came from?
- 13 A. That's correct.
- 14 Q. And then No. 18. This so-called Seitz
- 15 memo was never adopted through notice and comment
- 16 federal rulemaking; is that correct?
- 17 A. That is correct.
- 18 Q. And do you agree that -- Look at No. 19,
- and read that through for me, if you would.
- 20 A. (Examines document) Out loud?
- Q. No, just read through it. I don't want
- 22 to ask you a question without giving you a chance
- 23 to look at it.
- A. (Examines document)
- 25 Q. So the memo does provide that -- the

- 1 statements in that memo do not bind the state, and
- 2 local governments, and public as a matter of law;
- 3 is that correct?
- 4 A. That is correct.
- 5 Q. The Seitz memo doesn't bind you to using
- 6 PM10 as a surrogate, does it?
- 7 A. It does not.
- 8 Q. It doesn't require you that -- the only
- 9 way you can do a BACT for a power plant is by
- 10 using PM10 as a surrogate; is that right? You
- 11 could have come up with another method if you felt
- that you, as the delegated agency, wanted to do a
- different way of looking at it?
- 14 A. That's correct.
- 15 Q. So you had a choice then about whether
- 16 to use PM10? You weren't required to use PM10 as
- 17 a surrogate; is that right?
- 18 A. That's correct.
- 19 O. Let's look at No. 20. "The Seitz memo's
- 20 quidance to rely on BACT analysis for PM10 -- " and
- 21 I'll add as a surrogate -- "does not ensure
- 22 maximum achievable reductions in emissions of
- 23 PM2.5;" do you agree with that?
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. Then look at No. 21, if you would, and

- 1 read through that for a minute briefly.
- 2 A. (Complies)
- Q. We'll take it one part at a time. Do
- 4 you agree that a control technology that is deemed
- 5 to be BACT for PM10 may not be BACT for PM2.5?
- 6 A. I think we have to put this in context
- 7 here. I think that that's --
- Q. Let's start with answer the question,
- 9 and then we'll put it in context.
- 10 MR. REICH: I object. I think he should
- 11 be entitled to answer questions.
- MR. ROSSBACH: He can answer my
- 13 question, which is yes or no, and then he can --
- 14 I'm not going cut him off from explaining, or you
- 15 can -- Mr. Russell would have a chance --
- Q. (By Mr. Rossbach) Eric, yes or no.
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. And then, "In general, control
- 19 technologies that are highly effective at
- 20 controlling PM10 will achieve lesser control
- efficiencies for PM2.5;" do you agree with that?
- 22 A. I cannot say whether or not that's true,
- 23 no.
- Q. And then the last question is, "At the
- same time, some particulate matter control such as

- 1 membrane bags and wet ESP are better than others
- 2 are better than others at capturing smaller
- 3 particles." I think we've already addressed that.
- 4 Yes or no?
- 5 A. I don't have that information.
- 6 Q. So going back to Mr. Reich's concern, I
- 7 want to give you a chance to put it in context.
- 8 A. What I was saying there -- "A control
- 9 technology that is deemed to be BACT for PM10 may
- not be BACT for PM2.5" -- and I generally answered
- 11 yes. However, the BACT process requires certain
- 12 things. I don't think that the BACT -- I think
- there are technical problems right now that still
- exist, some of which are highlighted in the Seitz
- 15 memo, to conducting a PM2.5 BACT. So I don't know
- 16 that you can make that statement. We have to know
- 17 what uncontrolled PM2.5 emissions are in order to
- 18 conduct a BACT analysis, direct PM2.5 emissions.
- 19 We don't have that ability right now.
- 20 O. Well, I heard Mr. Taylor say that you
- 21 could have asked the boiler manufacturer what the
- 22 uncontrolled emissions were for that particular
- boiler, and that if they didn't know, in order to
- 24 sell the boiler, they do a test burn, they do the
- lab work, they try to tell you what that number

- 1 was so that you would buy that from them. So if
- 2 you would had gone to SME and demanded that you
- 3 knew what the 2.5 was, SME would have gotten it
- for you; don't you think that's true?
- 5 A. No, I don't. In general, I think that
- one of the problems here that we're talking about
- 7 is: There is no promulgated and approved direct
- 8 PM2.5 emissions monitoring test, so I don't know
- 9 how you would get that information. And in
- 10 addition -- and I'll just put this for my purposes
- 11 here, for answering your question -- without Mr.
- 12 Taylor providing Alstem's spec sheet which shows a
- 13 PM2.5 direct emission factor, I believe that
- 14 that's hearsay.
- 15 O. Well --
- 16 A. I can't rely on that. Maybe I used the
- 17 wrong term.
- 18 Q. Calls for a legal conclusion.
- 19 A. Calls for a legal conclusion. I can't
- 20 say that.
- 21 Q. I understand what you're your concern
- 22 is. All I heard was Mr. Taylor yesterday say that
- as a representative of a boiler manufacturer, if
- 24 someone had come to him and said, "We want to buy
- your boiler, and we want to know what the

- 1 uncontrolled emissions are," they would have found
- out. That's all I'm following up on, what he
- 3 said. And so I'm just wondering if you had wanted
- 4 and you had insisted that you find out what the
- 5 2.5 was, they would have gotten you some
- 6 information, wouldn't they? They would have told
- 7 you, "Well, we're not certain about it, but we
- 8 believe it's about this, because this is how we
- 9 came about it." Don't you think they would have
- done that if you would have asked them?
- 11 A. I think your question has a lot of
- 12 speculation in it. I don't know that that's true.
- Q. Well, at least Mr. Taylor, when he was
- 14 working for a boiler manufacturer, he would have
- 15 tried to provide you that; isn't that what he said
- 16 yesterday?
- 17 A. That's what he said.
- 18 Q. Do you agree with the first sentence of
- No. 22, "PM2.5 is significantly more toxic in
- 20 smaller concentrations than PM10"?
- 21 A. I believe that's depending on what the
- 22 PM10 is made of. I guess there could be some
- 23 toxic characteristic of a specific particle in the
- 24 PM10 range. But given what I've read before and
- 25 the EPA studies, and other studies, generally

- 1 PM2.5 is more hazardous than PM10.
- 2 O. Then look at No. 23. And as somebody
- 3 who does BACT, maybe you can tell me whether you
- 4 agree or disagree with No. 23. "Because PM2.5 is
- 5 more dangerous than PM10, technologies that
- 6 achieve higher control efficiencies for PM2.5 or
- 7 its precursors may be considered cost effective in
- 8 a BACT analysis for PM2.5, whereas in a BACT
- 9 analysis for PM10, the same technologies would be
- 10 considered unreasonably expensive." Do you agree
- 11 with that?
- 12 A. Again, based on the information that I
- have available to me, I don't think that that
- analysis can be done at this point.
- 15 O. Well --
- 16 A. At least in a defensible manner.
- 17 Q. I understand. Let's skip ahead to No.
- 18 25. No. 26. This is made of record. It has to
- do with the Federal Register that was brought to
- 20 us yesterday. "As EPA knowledge in 2005, no new
- 21 regulations are required to conduct BACT analysis
- for PM2.5;" do you agree with that?
- A. Are you on No. 25 here?
- Q. 26. Let's go back to No. 25. Let's
- 25 start with No. 25. Do you agree that in November

- 1 2005, EPA announced that concerns raised in the
- 2 Seitz memo had largely been resolved, and on this
- 3 basis, the agency proposed new implementation
- 4 rules with respect to 2.5;" do you agree with
- 5 that?
- 6 A. That's a statement, yes, out of that
- 7 document, the Federal Register.
- 8 MR. REICH: I'm just going to object,
- 9 Mr. Rossbach. We should have the right to read
- 10 other pertinent provisions of that regulation,
- 11 because that doesn't --
- MR. ROSSBACH: But the regulation is
- 13 record.
- MR. REICH: You're taking pieces of it
- and cross-examining on those pieces, and it's not
- 16 fair -- the entire context. That's all.
- 17 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I tend to agree,
- Bill, because I'm reading parts of that same
- document, both of the CFR's, and I can pull
- 20 portions up that state -- and I don't want to act
- 21 like an advocate for any party, but it talks about
- 22 -- in the 2005 record, it talks about PSD coming
- 23 later.
- MR. ROSSBACH: That's fine.
- 25 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Let's just be really

- 1 careful. I'm sure you feel you are.
- 2 MR. ROSSBACH: I'm just going through
- 3 trying to get straight what we agree or don't
- 4 agree with. That's all. Because I'm not sure what
- 5 we agree or don't agree with after hearing the
- 6 testimony so far.
- 7 Q. (By Mr. Rossbach) Do you agree with the
- 8 statement then that out of the -- Do you have any
- 9 reason to disagree that the 1997 guidance stated
- 10 that sources would be allowed to use
- implementation of PM10 as a surrogate for NSR
- 12 requirements until certain difficulties were
- 13 resolved, primarily the lack of tools to calculate
- 14 emissions of PM2.5 and related precursors -- " I
- 15 think you've talked about that -- "the lack of
- 16 adequate modeling techniques to project ambient
- impacts and the lack of 2.5 monitoring. As
- 18 discussed in this preamble, those difficulties
- 19 have been resolved in most respects, and where
- they have not been, the proposal contains
- 21 appropriate provisions to account for it.
- 22 I'm finishing up on No. 25. This is a
- 23 quote from the Federal Reg. You were aware of
- that Federal Register statement guidance by EPA?
- 25 A. Yes.

- Q. And then in No. 26, are you aware that,
- 2 "The EPA acknowledged in 2005 that no new
- 3 regulations were required to conduct a BACT
- 4 analysis for PM2.5. The requirements applicable
- 5 to New Source Reviews and SIP for the obligation
- 6 to subject sources to NSR permitting for PM2.5,
- 7 direct emissions are codified in the existing
- 8 federal regulation, and can be implemented without
- 9 specific regulatory changes." Do you agree with
- 10 that as stated?
- 11 MR. REICH: Same objection.
- 12 Q. (By Mr. Rossbach) Any reason to
- disagree with that coming from the Federal
- 14 Register?
- 15 A. That's what it says.
- 16 O. Emission factors that -- Let's just get
- 17 a clarification, go back. An emission factor is
- 18 like a published statement that provides some
- 19 guidance based upon lots and lots of testing of
- 20 different comparable boilers to come up with an
- 21 assumption about how much of a particular
- 22 uncontrolled particulate will come out of a
- 23 boilder of a certain technology; is that how that
- 24 works?
- 25 A. It's a tool used to estimate emissions,

- 1 yes, based on --
- Q. It's an estimate based upon lots of data
- 3 gathered; is that correct?
- 4 A. That's correct.
- 5 Q. But as I understand it, you also depend
- 6 upon the manufacturers to get specific technology
- 7 information about the particular technologies that
- 8 are proposed on a case-by-case basis; isn't that
- 9 true?
- 10 A. Yes. I think that the ideal emission
- 11 factor would be one that is based on the unit that
- 12 you're analyzing, whereas a generally published
- emission factor might be just a best guess, best
- 14 estimate.
- 15 Q. So obviously the best thing that you
- 16 could do is get the specific data from the boiler,
- 17 and the type of coal that they were going to burn;
- 18 is that true?
- 19 A. That would be the best emission factor,
- 20 yes.
- 21 Q. So when you said -- So what I was
- 22 confused about yesterday, when you said there was
- 23 no published emission factor for 2.5, it's just
- that there hadn't been enough data gathered yet,
- or a consensus about what that would be; is that

- 1 correct?
- 2 A. I'm not aware of a published emission
- 3 factor for this type of unit, yes.
- 4 Q. I understand that. It just hasn't
- 5 gotten there yet; is that correct? At some point,
- 6 there will be a published emission factor?
- 7 A. That would be my hope and assumption,
- 8 yes.
- 9 Q. But you don't need an emission factor,
- 10 because you could -- at a specific site, if they
- 11 had provided you with 2.5, you wouldn't have gone
- 12 to an emission factor, you would have used what
- they gave you; isn't that true?
- 14 A. Had I had a reliable way of estimating
- 15 PM2.5 emissions, I believe that I could have
- 16 conducted a BACT analysis specific to PM2.5.
- 17 Q. Looking at No. 28, maybe we can take a
- minute because it's a long one there, and as
- somebody who is not as familiar with these test
- 20 methods as maybe you are. Did you look at that
- 21 for me? Have you had chance?
- 22 A. For the record, I'm just going to state
- 23 at the outset here: When talking about
- 24 conditional test methods and reference methods,
- 25 I'm aware of what they are, and what they're

- intended to be used for. I'm not a compliance
- officer. I don't have any stack testing
- 3 experience. My experience would just be based on
- 4 things that I've analyzed. So I can't speak to
- 5 the test methods themselves.
- 6 Q. That's fine. Are you aware that the EPA
- 7 has developed three different test methods for
- 8 measuring condensible particulate emissions?
- 9 A. I'm aware that there are conditional
- 10 test methods available.
- 11 O. That's fine.
- 12 A. As well as Promulgated Test Method 202
- for condensibles, which has been shown to have
- some problems.
- 15 O. Do you know the efficiency of the fabric
- 16 filter for controlling 2.5? Is that something
- 17 that a manufacturer of a fabric filter would be
- 18 able to provide you with?
- 19 A. Again, I'll just state: Based on the
- 20 information I've had available to me, you would
- 21 need to know what the uncontrolled emissions going
- into that baghouse were prior to having any
- 23 understanding of what the control efficiency would
- 24 be. And I don't have that information available.
- Q. I'm not talking about a particular

- 1 component of it. You can't tell by the nature of
- 2 the materials and the function -- Doesn't a vendor
- 3 tell you what they think the efficiency of their
- 4 particular product is going to be for particular
- 5 chemicals, particles, whatever?
- 6 A. They don't tell me what -- and to the
- 7 best of my knowledge, they don't tell the
- 8 consultant either, what the control efficiency is
- 9 for PM2.5. Now, you're talking about the
- 10 material. Let's also understand that with a
- 11 fabric filter, you're getting particulate control
- through the filter cake build-up on the bag. So I
- don't know --
- Q. But the overall functioning of that
- particular technology, isn't that something that
- the manufacturer is going to want to promote to be
- 17 able to sell his product? "Ours is more efficient
- than our competitor's." Somewhere that
- information is available, isn't it?
- 20 A. Not to the best of my knowledge, no,
- 21 it's not available.
- 22 O. Well, that's fine. How does SME decide
- whether they're going to buy Company ABC's product
- 24 versus company XYZ's product? How do they decide
- which one, other than cost? Is there some other

- 1 efficiency that they look at? Somebody who comes
- 2 to a plant, comes to their office, and says,
- 3 "Here. Ours is better than XYZ's because we can
- 4 control sulphuric acid better, " or "We can
- 5 control, because of the particular weave, or the
- 6 particular fabric material, or the way that we put
- 7 the teflon into the material"?
- 8 You said to us that the teflon is more
- 9 efficient. Is it more efficient at 2.5 or only at
- 10 ten, or can we find that out?
- 11 A. I wasn't part of SME's development plan
- 12 for this permit. I reviewed the information
- 13 pertinent to this project from a control and
- 14 emission standpoint, based on the information
- available and what the law says.
- 16 O. But that's information -- Have you ever
- 17 tried to get that information? Have you ever
- asked them, "How do you know it's going to work?"
- 19 Don't they have to depend upon a manufacturer
- telling them, "We're going to get this
- 21 efficiency, " for them to do their BACT? Don't
- 22 they have to depend upon somebody telling them --
- 23 A. I think that I stated yesterday that
- 24 part of the issue here is that we rely on the
- application, because they have lots of time to

- 1 evaluate this -- as you've just discussed -- and
- 2 I've got a period of time which is significantly
- 3 shorter than that to evaluate it.
- 4 So I need to take information that I
- 5 have available to me through the application, and
- 6 some of my own research, certainly my own research
- 7 to verify the information and that kind of thing
- 8 that's provided to me. But I don't know -- I
- 9 can't -- I can tell you with a high level of
- 10 confidence that if I called Alstem Boilers and
- 11 asked for that emission factor, it would not be
- given to me, either because it's not available, or
- 13 because it's not something that they want to
- 14 share. I don't know. It's all speculation.
- 15 Q. I understand. But somebody, someplace,
- in the chain of things had to make decision as to
- 17 whether to use an XYZ bag or an ABC bag, and that
- has to be based upon specifications; don't you
- 19 think that would be likely?
- 20 A. That's very likely. I don't know that
- 21 that would be something that they had for PM2.5.
- 22 I just don't know that. I don't know that.
- 23 Q. I understand. I'm not accusing you of
- 24 anything. I'm just trying to find out what you
- did know, and what you could have known if you

- 1 would have asked them for it. Presumably
- 2 someplace in this had this information for them to
- 3 be making these decisions. I just heard what Mr.
- 4 Taylor said he would have provided as a vendor,
- 5 and I'm trying to find out what they told you.
- 6 That's all.
- 7 A. They did not tell me that. They did not
- 8 give me that information.
- 9 Q. So going back a little bit to the -- let
- 10 me ask you one other thing. Mr. Rusoff asked you
- 11 about the use of an emission standard for
- 12 condensibles; is that correct? Do you remember
- 13 that discussion about that that was something that
- 14 EPA had suggested, that you didn't need to impose
- 15 a condensible limit until 2011 or something like
- 16 that? Do you remember that?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 O. SME asked you to not have a condensible
- 19 limit; isn't that true?
- 20 A. That's correct.
- Q. But you guys decided that was something
- 22 that you felt was appropriate to have at this
- 23 time; is that correct?
- 24 A. That's correct.
- Q. And you felt that there were the tools

- 1 available at that time to impose those kind of
- limits and to be able to monitor their compliance
- 3 with them prior to 2011; isn't that correct?
- 4 A. That's correct. Based on information
- 5 included in the application, we felt like we had
- 6 the information necessary to estimate and limit
- 7 condensible PM emissions based on precursor
- 8 pollutants.
- 9 Q. So just let me understand it, and sort
- of break this down a little bit. Essentially you
- 11 had a choice? You had a choice to either impose a
- 12 condensible limit or not, and EPA told you that
- 13 you have a choice? They were recommending to you
- 14 not to include it, and SME asked you not to
- include it, but in that instance you decided to go
- forward and include it; isn't that true?
- 17 A. That is true.
- 18 O. It's a different situation with PM2.5.
- 19 EPA didn't tell you you had to use the surrogate
- 20 anymore. In fact, the 2005 Federal Register
- 21 suggested that most of the problems with 2.5 had
- 22 been resolved. But in that instance, you chose to
- do what SME wanted; is that correct?
- 24 MR. REICH: Objection to your
- characterization of that question. It doesn't say

- 1 that.
- 2 A. There is a difference between -- There
- is a big difference there in your statement, and
- 4 that is: I believed through the application that
- 5 I had enough information to analyze and limit
- 6 condensible particulate matter. I do not have,
- 7 and do not believe, and it was not provided to me
- 8 any information regarding direct PM2.5 emissions.
- 9 Therefore, I don't have that component. How can I
- 10 directly regulate PM2.5 in a defensible manner? I
- 11 could make something up, I guess, but that would
- 12 not be defensible.
- 13 Q. (By Mr. Rossbach) You could have asked
- them for that information, too, couldn't you? We
- 15 already had said that?
- 16 A. Again, to the best of my recollection,
- that was part of a conversation at some point
- 18 during the process, but absent that information, I
- 19 relied on the defensible surrogate approach that
- 20 is suggested by EPA.
- Q. Right. But what we have here is: You
- 22 asked for it; they didn't give it to you; and you
- were satisfied with that for some reason. And we
- don't have a record of why they denied giving you
- 25 that information. All we know is they didn't give

- 1 you that information, and you let it go. And you
- 2 had a choice to demand that information and you
- 3 didn't. You had a choice to make them comply with
- 4 a condensible limit, and you did, and I applaud
- 5 you for that. I'm thrilled that you did that.
- 6 But I wonder why you didn't just go and
- 7 say, "Okay. We've had ten years of NAAQS. We
- 8 know that 2.5 is much more hazardous. We know
- 9 that the PM10 surrogate doesn't get all -- doesn't
- really tell us how much 2.5 is getting out there,"
- and you didn't ask them and insist that they have
- 12 -- that they provide you with that information.
- Why is that?
- 14 MR. REICH: Objection. The question
- 15 assumes a fact not in existence, which is that SME
- denied or the boiler denied giving the
- information. He did not testify to that.
- 18 Q. (By Mr. Rossbach) You didn't get the
- information, and you didn't ask for it, you didn't
- 20 insist on it?
- 21 A. Based on my experience in going back
- 22 many years and analyzing many projects, it's my
- 23 understanding that the EPA policy is that using
- 24 surrogate is an acceptable and defendable process
- which is used by every state, by EPA, by everyone

- 1 who is in this business. That is an acceptable
- 2 methodology. Therefore, in the absence of that
- 3 information being provided to me through the
- 4 application process, I relied on a process which
- 5 is defensible and appropriate by all standards.
- 6 Q. But it wasn't a required process?
- 7 A. It was not a required process.
- 8 Q. Just kind to of follow up. And I don't
- 9 remember. With the October 3rd comment sheet that
- 10 you wrote.
- 11 A. The draft.
- MS. DILLEN: I believe it's Exhibit H.
- Q. (By Mr. Rossbach) Do you have that,
- 14 Eric?
- 15 A. I do.
- Q. Let's look at Page 3. Do you see Page
- 17 3?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. I'm looking at No. 9. Do you see that?
- 20 A. Item 9 on Page 3, yes.
- Q. Item 9, yes. So after you did the
- analysis of the permit application, one of the
- 23 things that you were going to insist on is that
- 24 SME/HGS must provide manufacturer's specifications
- or other appropriate information indicating that

- any proposed baghouse and emission rates of 0.005
- 2 grams per -- I don't know what TCH is.
- 3 A. Grains per dry standard cubic foot.
- 4 Q. And 0.01 Gr. per DSCF KCF achievable.
- 5 So at least in that instance, you felt you had the
- 6 ability to insist that they provide manufacturer's
- 7 specifications for emission rates, didn't you?
- 8 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Does anyone have a
- 9 background in stoic geometry? Do you know what
- 10 those equate to in the same units that we're
- 11 dealing with?
- MR. ROSSBACH: No.
- 13 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Do you know what they
- 14 equate to?
- MS. SHROPSHIRE: What is DSCF?
- 16 THE WITNESS: Dry standard cubic foot.
- 17 So that's a relatively simple --
- 18 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: So someone needs to
- 19 calculate --
- MS. SHROPSHIRE: Actually it's a number,
- 21 grains, particle --
- MR. ROSSBACH: It's not relevant to my
- 23 question.
- MS. SHROPSHIRE: Number per volume.
- 25 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It could be very

- 1 relevant because of the efficiencies of a baghouse
- 2 to control the dust coming off the conveyor belt.
- 3 MR. ROSSBACH: That's a very good point.
- 4 MS. SHROPSHIRE: So the concentration
- 5 basically --
- 6 Q. (By Mr. Rossbach) I guess my question,
- 7 Eric, is: At least in this instance, you felt
- 8 that it was in your power and authority to insist
- 9 that they provide you with manufacturing
- 10 specifications for those emission rates; isn't
- 11 that true?
- 12 A. Not for PM2.5.
- 13 Q. Well, you asked them for emission rates?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. You felt it was within your authority to
- 16 ask for emission rates?
- 17 A. Oh, absolutely.
- 18 MR. ROSSBACH: I don't have any other
- 19 questions.
- 20 MR. REICH: Mr. Chair, just before we
- 21 break, if Mr. Rossbach has no further questions, I
- 22 would ask that either a Board member or one of
- 23 Counsel be allowed to go through the State and
- 24 SME's contentions, so this is a fair proceeding,
- 25 because Mr. Rossbach has spent the last hour

- 1 cross-examining Mr. Merchant only on the unagreed
- 2 contentions of Petitioners, and it's entirely
- 3 unfair that you have a one-sided presentation of
- 4 the Petitioners' case through Mr. Merchant without
- 5 an opportunity both to cross-examine Mr. Merchant
- on our contentions, as well as perhaps Mr. Taylor
- 7 up --
- 8 MR. ROSSBACH: Can I respond?
- 9 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I'm thinking that you
- 10 could, but I wonder if --
- MR. ROSSBACH: But he hasn't even
- 12 started his case. He can do with his case
- 13 whatever wants to.
- 14 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Maybe it would be
- 15 more appropriate for you to go through DEQ and
- 16 SME's with your witness, and I will designate
- someone on the Board to go through those.
- 18 MR. REICH: I'd happy to. I would also
- 19 point out that MEIC had already finished its case,
- and now we're doing MEIC's case through Mr.
- 21 Merchant. I just don't think it's a fair process.
- 22 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Duly noted. If you
- want to file anything on that, you certainly
- 24 could.
- MR. REICH: I make my objection for

1	record. I may file something. I'm making my
2	objection for the record.
3	CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Unless there is some
4	other Board members that would like to ask the
5	Department through Eric any further questions, or
6	maybe it's just Eric, do so now, because we will
7	be taking a lunch break here any moment.
8	MR. MIRES: I do have some just
9	clarifications for my ignorance.
10	
11	EXAMINATION
12	BY MR. MIRES:
13	Q. Can you define for me what the
14	definition is of a nonattainment area?
15	A. Yes. It's pollutant specific, and the
16	example I'll use is particulate matter less than
17	ten microns, for example. PM10, an area,
18	generally an area anywhere in the US, let's say
19	Helena, for example, or let's use in this case
20	we'll use Missoula is a PM10 nonattainment area.
21	That means the level, the ambient concentration of
22	particulate matter less ten microns in the ambient
23	air that we breathe every day is higher than the
24	standard or has been documented to be higher

than the National Ambient Air Quality Standard for

- 1 that pollutant.
- 2 So at some point, it was monitored.
- 3 There was a violation of the ambient air quality
- 4 standard in that area. So it's not attaining the
- 5 standards. Helena, for example, would be in
- 6 attainment for that pollutant.
- 7 Q. Powder River coal, compared to other
- 8 fuels, how does this fit into the picture here?
- 9 A. It's got many different characteristics.
- 10 Coals have different characteristics.
- 11 Q. So what I understand then is if you
- 12 change the fuel from Powder River, if they went to
- 13 something else, then all of these scenarios that
- we're talking about are going to change; is that
- 15 correct?
- 16 A. That's correct. Many aspects of these
- 17 scenarios, yes.
- 18 O. Lower limits of this. There has been
- 19 referencing to a lot of lower limited permits in
- 20 the testimony here of different companies or
- 21 firms. Are these lower limited permitted firms,
- are any of them actually built and operating?
- 23 A. Are we talking about filterable PM10 or
- 24 condensible?
- 25 Q. Yes.

1	A. Yes. And I believe there was testimony
2	yesterday related to that.
3	Q. Are they actually meeting the limits
4	that are stated within the permits, better, or
5	worse, or where are they at on those? Any idea?
6	A. My understanding is, based on the
7	information that's available to me, that one of
8	the facilities that was testified to yesterday,
9	the JEA facility, is meeting a lower limit for
10	filterable PM10. I believe that permit limit is
11	.011 pounds per million Btu.
12	Q. So we verify that these are not just
13	hypothetical concepts that out there in the permit
14	that you hope to attain, but that they are doable?
15	Thanks.
16	A. Mr. Mires, for the record, specific to
17	that project, yes.
18	
19	EXAMINATION
20	BY MR. MARBLE:
21	Q. Powder River coal, what's the Btu per
22	pound?
23	A. Depending on the mine, I believe the

average is somewhere around 9500 to 9700 Btu per

pound, with the lowest -- Of the coals analyzed

24

- for this project, the worst case scenario coal, I
- 2 thought it was the Absoroka Mine, and it was at
- 3 approximately 8,752 pounds per Btu.
- 4 Q. So I've been looking at the Deserit
- 5 information. They seems to me say that the higher
- 6 the Btu per pound, the higher -- the lower figure
- 7 you can attain for these emission rates. Like
- 8 they're using coal down there, they say it's 6,000
- 9 Btu per pound, and they apply -- unless I'm
- 10 reading it wrong -- but the higher the Btu's, the
- 11 lower attainment figure that you can expect.
- 12 A. Mr. Marble, members of the Board, it's
- 13 not as simple as that. There are many
- 14 characteristics that lead to -- and we're talking
- 15 about particulate matter here -- many coal
- 16 characteristics that lead to what the uncontrolled
- 17 load would be for particulate matter to the
- 18 control device: Ash content; the Btu rating; the
- amount of coal that you would need to combust to
- 20 get the same amount of energy. There are several
- 21 factors that -- The amount of trace metals found
- in a given coal source. There is a huge array of
- 23 coal characteristics, properties if you will, that
- 24 would lead to differing particulate load to the
- 25 control device.

- 1 Q. I'm looking at Page 63 of Exhibit 12,
- and the second paragraph, the last sentence in the
- 3 paragraph, where they're talking, as I see it,
- 4 about the Btu content of the coal. They say
- 5 Deserit is going to use some waste coal down
- 6 there.
- 7 A. I'm sorry which --
- 8 O. The last sentence in the second
- 9 paragraph.
- 10 A. (Examines document)
- 11 MR. REICH: Mr. Marble, which exhibit is
- 12 this?
- MR. MARBLE: Page 63, Exhibit 12, second
- 14 paragraph, last sentence.
- 15 A. "Therefore, these facilities can
- 16 reasonably be expected to achieve a lower PM10
- emission rate in pounds per million Btu than
- Deserit's WCFU;" is that the sentence?
- 19 Q. That's what I was -- If you could tell
- 20 me what that means.
- 21 A. Without getting the full context here,
- 22 my assumption is that these other facilities would
- 23 be utilizing coal that's different than what
- 24 Deserit proposed, and therefore, those coals would
- 25 have a different load, would have different

- 1 characteristics leading to lesser uncontrolled
- 2 particulate emissions.
- 3 O. But that seems to me to indicate that
- 4 you just can't take the 0.0012 -- whatever it is
- 5 -- figure from Deserit and say, "Well, that's all
- 6 we should have to do up here, "because maybe we're
- 7 using better quality coal that should allow some
- 8 different figures. Am I off base on that?
- 9 A. Mr. Marble, members of the Board, that's
- 10 exactly what we did. We analyzed this specific
- 11 project, proposed coal, proposed unit, proposed
- 12 controls, to determine what the BACT emission
- limit would be specific to this unit. We didn't
- 14 say -- this permit came out after ours, by the
- 15 way.
- 16 What we did was we analyzed this project
- on a case-by-case basis, which is required for
- 18 BACT, and determined that the top control
- 19 technology for filterable PM10 was the fabric
- 20 filter baghouse at 99.85 percent control in this
- 21 specific case, and that resulted in -- based on
- the uncontrolled emission rate for PM10, applying
- that efficiency to it results in 0.012 pounds per
- 24 million Btu specific to this project.
- Q. That's the same figure they ended up

- with down there, too, isn't it?
- 2 A. It is.
- 3 MR. MARBLE: That's all the questions I
- 4 have.
- 5 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: We will take a break.
- 6 The witness is dismissed. Thank you, Eric. I
- 7 appreciate your time and efforts. We'll take
- 8 right at an hour, so we'll start again at 12:40.
- 9 (Witness excused)
- 10 (Lunch recess taken)
- 11 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: We're commencing
- 12 again. David's at the podium, so I'm guessing he
- wants to talk to us.
- MR. RUSOFF: The Department rests its
- 15 case.
- 16 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Thanks. It's SME's
- 17 turn.
- 18 MR. REICH: Mr. Chairman, if I might,
- 19 I'd like to mark this as Exhibit 8.
- 20 (SME Exhibit No. 8
- 21 was marked for identification)
- 22 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Do you have the
- 23 desire to mark it as --
- MR. REICH: Joint exhibit SME/DEQ-8 --
- 25 not joint exhibit. Our individual exhibit.

1	(Witness sworn)
2	GARY McCUTCHEN,
3	called as a witness herein, having been first duly
4	sworn, was examined and testified as follows:
5	
6	DIRECT EXAMINATION
7	BY MR. REICH:
8	Q. Would you state your name and address
9	for the record, please.
10	A. My name is Gary McCutchen. My business
11	address is 304-A West Millbrook Road, Raleigh,
12	North Carolina.
13	Q. Mr. McCutchen, I'm going to put in front
14	of you what's been labeled as DEQ and SME Exhibit
15	8. (Provides document) Mr. McCutchen, what is
16	that document that's been labeled for
17	identification as SME DEQ-8?
18	A. That's basically my resume.
19	Q. Does that resume contain a summary of
20	your education, work experience, and also cases in
21	which you've testified as an expert?
22	A. It doesn't specifically mention the
23	cases in which I've testified, but it does contain
24	my work experience.
25	Q. I believe if you look at the last three

- 1 pages of this document that's been marked as
- 2 Exhibit 8, you may see your record of testifying.
- 3 A. (Examines document) Yes.
- Q. Do you see that? Okay. Is this a
- 5 reasonably up to date CV of your experience,
- 6 education, record of testifying, and articles
- 7 written?
- 8 A. Yes, it is.
- 9 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I've just glanced
- 10 through. It does look like a fairly comprehensive
- 11 CV. I know it's been real short. Do you have any
- reason not to include this as Exhibit 8?
- 13 MS. DILLEN: It's fine to be an exhibit.
- 14 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Let's move to --
- MR. ROSSBACH: So moved.
- 16 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It's been moved to
- 17 move this into the case exhibits. Is there a
- 18 second?
- 19 MS. KAISER: Second.
- 20 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It's been seconded by
- 21 Heidi. Any further discussion?
- 22 (No response)
- 23 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: All those in favor,
- 24 signify by saying aye.
- 25 (Response)

- 1 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Opposed.
- 2 (No response)
- 3 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: So it is in Exhibit
- 4 8.
- 5 (SME Exhibit No. 8
- 6 was received into evidence)
- 7 Q. (By Mr. Reich) Mr. McCutchen, if you
- 8 need to refer to your CV Exhibit 8 as you go
- 9 along, please do so, but I'm going to ask you a
- 10 series of questions about your background,
- occupation, education, and briefly experience in
- 12 testifying. So we'll proceed. What is your
- 13 current occupation?
- 14 A. My current occupation is I'm a principal
- 15 with RTP Environmental, which makes me a
- 16 consultant in air pollution matters.
- 17 Q. Are you a licensed engineer?
- 18 A. Yes, I am.
- 19 Q. How many states are you licensed in?
- 20 A. Four different states.
- Q. Which are?
- 22 A. North Carolina, South Carolina, Florida,
- 23 and Iowa.
- Q. Could you briefly -- since the Board has
- 25 it in front of them -- just briefly go through

- 1 your education after high school, and the degrees
- 2 you've received.
- 3 A. Yes. I have a bachelor science in
- 4 chemical engineering from Virginia Tech; and a
- 5 master of science in chemical engineering from the
- 6 University of Kentucky.
- 7 Q. Again briefly, because the Board has the
- 8 document, could you relate your professional
- 9 experiences back to the time that you graduated
- 10 from college, being as brief as you can in
- 11 summarizing those.
- 12 A. Certainly. When I finished college, I
- joined the US Public Health Service, and was
- 14 assigned to the National Air Pollution Control
- 15 Administration, which was the predecessor of EPA,
- 16 and worked on stack sampling methods, and doing
- 17 stack sampling in the development of standard and
- 18 referenced test methods, and determining
- 19 compliance with sources, until I went back for my
- 20 masters degree in 1970.
- 21 When I came back in 1971, I joined the
- New Source Performance Standards Section, and was
- 23 responsible for dealing with the data and
- information on the first five New Source
- 25 Performance Standards that were promulgated back

- in the early 1970s; worked on various New Source
- 2 Performance Standards and priority lists for
- 3 setting these standards throughout the 1970s; and
- 4 in 1980 accepted a detail to the state of
- 5 Colorado, where I was Chief of the Engineering
- 6 Section, which was responsible for issuing all of
- 7 the air pollution permits for the state and other
- 8 engineering matters for the state agency.
- 9 I stayed in that detail for four years
- 10 and three more months, and was also responsible
- 11 during that time for developing and helping to get
- 12 promulgated the State New Source Review
- 13 Regulations for prevention of significant
- 14 deterioration.
- 15 When I returned to EPA in 1984, I joined
- 16 the New Source Review Section. Two years later in
- 17 1986, I became Chief of the New Source Review
- 18 Section, which was responsible, of course, for the
- 19 New Source Review Program nationwide. There were
- approximately 75 to 100 agencies that were
- implementing that program, and so we developed the
- regulations, the policies, and the materials to
- 23 help these agencies implement the program, and to
- 24 provide quidance to our regional offices who were
- implementing the program directly.

```
1 Q. Mr. McCutchen, when you say New Source
```

- 2 Review Program, does the New Source Review Program
- include a PSD permit such as the one that's in
- 4 issue here?
- 5 A. Yes, it does.
- 6 Q. Continue.
- 7 A. Among the things that we did at that
- 8 time were: I ended up being the editor of the New
- 9 Source Review Workshop Manual, the 1990 draft,
- 10 which is still the one that is referred to, and
- 11 which includes the description of the Best
- 12 Available Control Technology process.
- 13 I chaired the Task Force on BACT, Best
- 14 Available Control Technology, for the
- 15 Administrator, and our task force developed the
- 16 approach called the top down BACT approach that
- 17 has been referred to already in this hearing. We
- then were responsible for implementing that. I
- 19 prepared the first draft of the policy and
- 20 procedure that would be used in doing top down.
- 21 And then we began implementing this, and of course
- there were challenges to it. That occupied a
- great deal of time during that process.
- I retired from EPA in 1992, and went
- into consulting work, continued to work on the air

- 1 pollution field. I've prepared over 65 articles
- 2 for the Air Pollution Consultant during this time,
- and several other articles, so about 70 articles
- 4 or so on air pollution matters; and continue to
- 5 work in the air pollution field in enforcement
- 6 matters, in helping obtain permits for sources,
- 7 and in doing training for various agencies and
- 8 private companies.
- 9 Q. What does your training consist of?
- 10 What are you trained in?
- 11 A. The training that we do right now
- 12 consists of a basic New Source Review course,
- 13 intermediate permitting course, which includes New
- 14 Source Review, which of course includes PSD; an
- 15 Advanced New Source Review training course; and a
- 16 separate BACT workshop that we developed at the
- 17 request of the one of the state organizations, the
- 18 organization of the midwestern states, CenSARA.
- 19 Q. Have you ever taught at a state
- 20 symposium in which representatives of the Montana
- 21 DEQ were present?
- 22 A. Yes. Among the New Source Review
- courses we do provide are for WESTAR, which of
- 24 course is the fifteen western states organization.
- 25 Montana is a member of that group. It is able to

- 1 attend those workshops, and there had been Montana
- 2 representatives at several of those workshops.
- 3 Q. Have you had any experience with test
- 4 methods for PM, either in developing them, or
- 5 testing them, or apllying them?
- 6 A. Yes, I have.
- 7 Q. Can you explain that.
- 8 A. When I first joined the National Air
- 9 Agency, there were no referenced test methods, and
- in fact it reminds me somewhat of the situation
- 11 today, because there were five or six different
- 12 possible methods that had been developed for
- 13 testing for particulate matter, and none of those
- 14 results could be compared to the results of any of
- 15 the other test methods.
- 16 So EPA began developing a referenced
- 17 test method that eventually became Method 5, which
- of course is still in use today for total
- 19 particulate, and is the basis for both the PM10
- 20 filterable and PM2.5 filterable portions of the
- 21 those two pollutants.
- Q. As part of your work, now that you're in
- 23 the private side, have you used or reviewed any of
- these test methods in connection with conducting
- 25 BACT analyses?

- 1 A. Yes, I have.
- Q. Have you ever, you or anyone under your
- 3 supervision, performed a BACT analysis for any
- 4 type of facility?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. About how many of those have you or
- 7 others under your supervision performed?
- 8 A. Probably somewhere over a dozen. I
- 9 don't know the exact number.
- 10 Q. I'm not talking about power plants. I'm
- 11 talking total.
- 12 A. That's probably in the teens. Sorry.
- 13 In the twenty or thirty range.
- 14 Q. In EPA, did you ever have the occasion
- to review a BACT analysis?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. What just briefly, in what context would
- 18 that have been?
- 19 A. In several contexts. One would be in --
- 20 Actually probably the most important was when we
- 21 would conduct audits of state agencies. I and
- other members of my section would go to the state
- agency, and pull out some PSD and minor source
- 24 permits at random, go through those, and evaluate
- 25 the different New Source Review aspects of that

- 1 permit, and whether we thought it was well done or
- 2 not. We would then audit the results, and present
- 3 those results to the state agency.
- 4 Q. Have you ever worked on a BACT analysis
- for a power plant?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. About how many?
- 8 A. That's around ten or so.
- 9 Q. Have you ever testified as an expert in
- 10 a case involving air permit regulation?
- 11 A. Yes, I have.
- 12 Q. About how many such cases have you --
- 13 Well, withdraw that. About how many cases have
- 14 you testified in in total?
- 15 A. Fifteen so far.
- 16 Q. Fifteen you've been involved in?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Did you actually testify in all fifteen?
- 19 A. No. Eight out of the fifteen involved
- 20 actual testimony; and the rest involved an expert
- 21 report, or affidavit, or other expert documents.
- Q. And are those litigations set forth at
- the last few pages of Exhibit D?
- A. Yes, they are.
- Q. And have you ever testified on issues

- 1 involving the application of BACT?
- 2 A. Yes. Two out of the times that I've
- 3 provided testimony were on BACT, and one of the
- 4 expert reports that did not involve testimony
- 5 involved BACT issues.
- 6 Q. And in what fields were you qualified as
- 7 an expert in the cases that you've just listed?
- 8 A. I may not remember all of these, but as
- 9 an NSR expert.
- 10 Q. That's New Source Review?
- 11 A. New Source Review expert; permitting
- 12 expert on the permit policies and regulations;
- 13 BACT process.
- Q. Have you ever testified in Montana?
- 15 A. Yes, I have.
- 16 Q. Was that in front of this BER?
- 17 A. No. It was in front of Ms. Orr, the
- 18 Board attorney.
- 19 Q. But you testified in a contested
- 20 proceeding before Ms. Orr?
- 21 A. Yes.
- Q. What was the name of that proceeding?
- 23 A. That was the one on Thompson River
- 24 Cogeneration.
- Q. As far as you know, was that a

- 1 proceeding pending in front of the Board of
- 2 Environmental Review?
- 3 A. I believe that it was.
- 4 Q. Were you qualified as an expert in that
- 5 case?
- 6 A. Yes, I was.
- 7 Q. Do you recall how you were qualified in
- 8 that case?
- 9 A. I believe as an NSR New Source Review
- 10 expert, and I don't recall what else.
- 11 Q. Were you qualified as an expert in BACT?
- 12 A. Yes, I believe so.
- Q. What about in PSD permitting?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. As part of the BACT analyses that you've
- 16 worked on or reviewed, was it necessary to
- 17 evaluate applicable technology, including for
- 18 particulate matter?
- 19 A. Yes.
- Q. And as part of that analysis, was it
- 21 necessary to evaluate various test methods for
- demonstrating compliance with PM standards?
- 23 A. The methods used for compliance have to
- go hand in glove with the emission limits that are
- 25 set.

- 1 MR. REICH: At this point, I move to
- 2 have Mr. McCutchen qualified as an expert in the
- 3 areas of BACT analysis; EPA policies with respect
- 4 to BACT analysis; EPA policies with respect to New
- 5 Source Review Program, including the PM2.5 program
- 6 test methods; and generally areas of NSR
- 7 permitting and implementation.
- 8 MS. DILLEN: I object just insofar as I
- 9 don't understand the last category of expertise
- 10 Mr. Reich has identified.
- 11 MR. REICH: NSR permitting and
- implementation. Those are two categories.
- MS. DILLEN: I heard you to say
- 14 something last which seemed to incorporate what
- 15 you had said before, so I'm wondering what you
- 16 meant by it.
- 17 MR. REICH: Why don't I just repeat it.
- 18 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: The last one, because
- 19 I had a question on that.
- 20 MR. REICH: I had talked about NSR
- 21 permitting and NSR program implementation. I'm
- referring to his -- primarily based on his
- 23 experience at EPA, and also based on the fact that
- 24 he keeps up on those issues.
- MR. ROSSBACH: Well, I would move the

- 1 admission of accepting him as an expert in the
- 2 general topics described, with the caveat that
- 3 there is a pending motion, a motion in limine with
- 4 regard to testimony on calling for a legal
- 5 conclusion; and with the understanding that I'm
- 6 not accepting him necessarily to testify about
- 7 matters that would otherwise require a legal
- 8 conclusion.
- 9 MR. REICH: For the record, we don't
- 10 intend to offer him to testify as to legal
- 11 conclusions. We will offer him to testify about
- how he's evaluated policies, EPA policies, and so
- forth, both at EPA and in the context of doing
- 14 BACT analysis.
- 15 MR. ROSSBACH: I understand, and that's
- 16 my caveat. At a certain point, EPA policies start
- 17 sounding like legal conclusions. I have no
- 18 problem generally with his expertise. I'm
- 19 impressed with his resume. I'm interested in some
- 20 of the cases he's testified to. I do want to be
- 21 sure that we're careful about that.
- 22 MR. REICH: I'll try to be careful, and
- 23 I'm sure my fellow Counsel will object at the
- 24 appropriate time if I'm not.
- MR. MARBLE: Second.

- 1 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It's been seconded by
- 2 Don. Any further discussion?
- 3 (No response)
- 4 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Hearing none, all
- 5 those in favor, signify by saying aye.
- 6 (Response)
- 7 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: We consider you an
- 8 expert in the matters that were pointed out to us.
- 9 Q. (By Mr. Reich) Mr. McCutchen, I'm going
- 10 to ask you a series of questions, some of which
- 11 has been covered, aspects of which have been
- 12 covered in this proceeding. And you've been
- 13 sitting in the proceeding; am I correct?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Mr. McCutchen, first of all, are you
- 16 familiar with the EPA surrogate policy for PM2.5
- 17 that we've been discussing in the last several
- 18 days?
- 19 A. Yes, I am.
- 20 O. What is your understanding of why EPA
- 21 recommended a surrogate analysis as opposed to
- 22 having sources do a direct PM2.5 analysis?
- 23 A. EPA felt that they did not have the
- tools available to do direct PM2.5 analyses at the
- 25 time, and so allowed -- and so developed the

- 1 policy of using PM10 as a surrogate.
- 2 Q. Is that policy in effect today?
- 3 A. Yes, it is.
- 4 Q. What are the tools that EPA was
- 5 concerned had not been developed, and are still
- 6 not developed, in order to do a PM2.5 specific
- 7 analysis, BACT analysis?
- 8 A. Well, the absolute core and basic tool
- 9 is test methods that are reliable and repeatable.
- 10 Without the test methods, then you also don't have
- 11 emission factors, you don't have emissions
- inventories that would allow an air agency to do
- 13 air quality management, and ensure attainment and
- 14 maintenance of standards. A lot of this all boils
- 15 down to: Do we have information on the emissions?
- 16 And without the proper test method, you don't have
- 17 that information.
- 18 Q. We'll get to emission factors in a
- 19 second. There was some discussion of that
- 20 earlier. Are there other aspects of the PSD
- 21 program, perhaps not specifically related to BACT,
- 22 that also are not fully developed, according to
- 23 EPA?
- 24 A. Yes. EPA has continued to move forward
- in trying to get the program shifted from PM10

- over to PM2.5, and has recently proposed not only
- 2 the significance levels that were proposed back in
- 3 2005 for PM2.5, but also proposed significant
- 4 impact levels, and PSD increments, and a number of
- 5 the other values that are needed for doing the
- 6 ambient impact analyses.
- 7 Q. Why is an ambient analysis important in
- 8 the PSD context?
- 9 A. The ambient impact analysis is the
- 10 second of the two core parts of the PSD program.
- 11 The first is ensuring that good control technology
- is put on, in fact, the Best Available Control
- 13 Technology is put on; and then the second part of
- the analysis, and the key to ensuring that public
- 15 health is still protected -- both public health
- 16 and welfare -- is the series of impact analyses of
- 17 for whether the National Ambient Air Quality
- 18 Standards could be exceeded; whether the
- increments would be exceeded; whether there are
- 20 impacts on soils, vegetation, or visibility; and
- 21 whether there are adverse impacts on Class 1
- areas, our national parks and recreation areas.
- Q. Are any of those tools currently in
- 24 final form today?
- A. For PM2.5, they are not.

- 1 Q. And you said PSD increment. What's a
- 2 PSD increment?
- 3 A. A PSD increment is a measure of the
- 4 amount of deterioration that has occurred in an
- 5 area from some baseline, and you again have to
- 6 know what the baseline is in terms of the
- 7 emissions.
- Q. Are there PSD increments in place for
- 9 NOx?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 O. SO2?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. Ozone?
- 14 A. No.
- 15 Q. VOC?
- 16 A. No.
- 17 Q. Is fair to say that there are PSD
- increments in effect for all the criteria
- 19 pollutants other than PM2.5?
- 20 A. There are PM10 increments in place only
- for PM10, and NOx, and SO2.
- Q. Mr. McCutchen, you've testified that
- 23 you've reviewed and had performed under your
- 24 supervision a number of BACT analyses. In doing a
- 25 BACT analysis, is it important to have an emission

- inventory, or let's call it emission factors for
- 2 uncontrolled emissions from the source, potential
- 3 uncontrolled emissions from the source?
- 4 A. I don't usually term it emission
- factors, although I realize that's a term that's
- 6 been used, I think as a matter of choice, during
- 7 the hearing here. But you need the emissions
- 8 rates that are anticipated from that unit.
- 9 Q. Why is that important in doing a BACT
- 10 analysis?
- 11 A. Well, you need it in several ways. You
- 12 need an emission rate without controls, so you
- 13 know what the uncontrolled emissions are; and you
- 14 need some idea of what the emission rate is going
- 15 to be after the controls, so that you can get an
- idea of the control efficiency of the control
- 17 devices. You need to control efficiency to be
- able to rank the control devices under the top
- down BACT approach, from the most stringent, the
- one that controls the best, down to the lesser
- 21 controlled levels.
- 22 Q. But by reference to the top down BACT
- 23 analysis -- and there is a chart behind you if you
- 24 need to point it out -- which of the steps that's
- 25 important to have the emission inventory for

- 1 before you can start the BACT analysis? You can
- 2 point to the chart, or you can just refer to the
- 3 steps.
- 4 A. You need it at least by Step 3, which is
- 5 the ranking of the control options that remain.
- 6 Q. So from Steps 3 on at least, you need
- 7 the emission inventory to do a proper BACT
- 8 analysis?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Are you aware of any emission
- inventories for PM2.5 for coal fired plants, that
- is, emissions inventories other than emissions
- inventories developed through the surrogate
- 14 analysis?
- 15 A. I'm not aware of any specifically for
- 16 PM2.5 emission rates.
- 17 Q. Are you aware of any states that have
- 18 set limits for PM2.5 specifically in a power plant
- 19 permit?
- A. No, I'm not aware of any.
- 21 Q. You heard Mr. Taylor testified earlier
- that if he just called up a vendor of a boiler, he
- thought he could get emissions factors for PM2.5.
- Does that match with your experience?
- A. No, it does not.

- 1 Q. Could you explain.
- 2 A. Yes. I will try to keep this short.
- 3 There are several problems built into that in
- 4 forming the basis for my disagreement. The first
- 5 is that since we don't have referenced test
- 6 methods, we'd have to find out how exactly the
- 7 manufacturer or vendor of the equipment managed to
- 8 do the testing, in other words, what test methods
- 9 did they use to determine whether this was PM2.5.
- 10 Very often what you find out is that they're using
- 11 some sort of general factor to convert over, or
- there are some other problems.
- 13 And the difficulty then in comparing
- 14 this is: Without a referenced method, different
- 15 manufacturers may have used different test
- methods, and you can't directly compare those. So
- 17 your information is useless in terms of trying to
- 18 compare these control devices.
- 19 And if you're talking about control
- devices, control device vendors, there are
- 21 additional problems. If you're talking about the
- 22 equipment manufacturers, like the boiler, I've
- covered the main problems.
- Q. In your opinion, are there reliable
- emissions inventories for PM2.5 for power plants

- 1 today?
- 2 A. No, there are not.
- 3 Q. Is that for the reasons you just
- 4 mentioned?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. If you were able to obtain reliable
- 7 inventory information for PM2.5, is there anything
- 8 else you would need in the hypothetical case that
- 9 you're representing a client that's doing a BACT
- 10 analysis for a power plant? If you had the
- emissions inventories for PM2.5 that you've
- indicated are lacking, would there be other things
- 13 that you would need from the vendor in order to
- 14 rely on those emissions inventories in doing a
- 15 BACT analysis and setting an emission limit?
- 16 A. I assume that you mean a controlled
- 17 equipment vendor?
- 18 O. Or a boiler manufacturer, control
- 19 equipment vendor, yes.
- 20 A. If it's a vendor, you would certainly
- 21 want a guarantee of the levels of emissions that
- they feel like they could collect, or that would
- 23 be emitted on the other side of the control
- device; and you'd have to make sure that it's
- worded very carefully, because sometimes the

- 1 guarantees don't have any significant financial
- 2 penalty associated with them, so the vendor simply
- 3 isn't that worried about having to meet the limit
- 4 that they feel like can be met.
- 5 Then there are other pitfalls in trying
- 6 to rely straight forward on vendor information.
- 7 The main problem with the vendors of the actual
- 8 emissions units is, again, that you have to make
- 9 sure that the test methodology is correct and
- 10 comparable. And the whole test methodology for
- 11 PM2.5 and for condensibles, both in PM10 and in
- 12 PM2.5, is just in disarray right now.
- 13 Q. Not Deserit, not like the permit?
- 14 Disarray?
- 15 A. No. Disarray.
- 16 O. Without the emission inventories, and
- 17 without a guarantee from a vendor of control
- 18 equipment, if you were doing a BACT analysis for a
- 19 power plant, would you be able to carry forward
- with that BACT analysis for PM2.5?
- 21 A. Could you repeat that question?
- 22 Q. That was a tough question. If you
- didn't have the emission factors for PM2.5, which
- 24 you said don't exist, and if you didn't have a
- 25 guarantee from a vendor that it could meet certain

- 1 permit limits, would you be able to do a BACT
- 2 analysis for PM2.5 for a power plant?
- 3 A. No.
- 4 Q. Can you give an example of where someone
- 5 has been able to obtain emissions inventory
- 6 information from a vendor, but there was no
- 7 quarantee attached, and whether that made a
- 8 difference?
- 9 A. I have been in situations like that,
- 10 both on the regulatory side and as a consultant,
- assisting and in getting permits; and in both
- 12 cases, there is some concern about non-guaranteed
- 13 values. When I was with EPA in Colorado, the
- 14 concern was that if the vendor isn't obligated to
- actually meet the level that they say they're
- going to meet, we can end up with an ongoing
- 17 enforcement problem, and a real public relations
- 18 problem, if the limit that we've improved has to
- 19 be relaxed.
- 20 In the role as consultant for a proposed
- 21 source, the situation is even more bleak, because
- 22 they are, at least for a certain period of time,
- in violation of a limit that's been given them, if
- 24 it turns out that the level that the vendors said
- 25 they could meet is not meetable.

- 1 Q. Did you have an experience with a
- 2 situation where a vendor gave out emissions
- 3 information?
- 4 A. Yes, I did.
- 5 Q. Could you explain that.
- 6 A. This was an occasion when we were
- 7 working for the source. It was a cement plant up
- 8 in New York that was being proposed. One of the
- groups that was opposing the permit had called
- 10 several vendors, and it had gotten quotes from the
- vendors for the level of control that could be met
- for the pollutant that we were looking at.
- 13 When we went back to those vendors with
- 14 the detailed information about the characteristics
- of the gas stream, none of the vendors would
- 16 provide a guarantee of that level. In fact, two
- of them refused to even submit a bid on -- they
- 18 were non-responsive on it.
- The problem that we all face here with
- 20 vendors providing information is that unless they
- 21 think they're going to be able to sell a device,
- they really aren't going to spend a whole lot of
- time on the level of detail that it takes to
- understand what the gas stream looks like, and
- 25 what kind of problems that that creates for that

- 1 specific source. So the information I get is very
- 2 offhand information.
- 3 Q. Mr. McCutchen, turning to another
- 4 subject, you've heard some testimony in this
- 5 proceeding about test methods for PM2.5. Are
- 6 there any referenced test methods to test PM2.5
- 7 emissions that could be used to develop this
- 8 inventory emission data that you spoke about?
- 9 A. No. There is a proposed method for the
- 10 filterable portion of PM2.5 that is based, like
- 11 the PM10 filterable is, on the Method 5 sampling
- 12 train for the condensible portion --
- 13 Q. Just sticking with filterable, is that
- 14 Method 39?
- 15 A. I'm trying to remember if it's Method 39
- 16 or --
- 17 Q. You can consult the book. I'll get you
- 18 the exhibit number.
- 19 A. Okay.
- 20 MS. DILLEN: Exhibit No. 39 is -- I
- 21 believe it's "Q," I think.
- 22 A. (Examines document) Yes, Conditional
- 23 Method 39.
- Q. (By Mr. Reich) That's a conditional
- 25 test method for filterables?

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 O. Is it a referenced method?
- 3 A. Not yet.
- 4 O. Is there a referenced method for
- 5 condensible PM2.5?
- 6 A. There is. Method 202 collects the
- 7 condensibles, and that method is the same for PM10
- 8 and for PM2.5, the way EPA so far has defined
- 9 PM2.5. The problem is that EPA has acknowledged
- 10 that Method 202 has problems with it, and it's not
- 11 as replicable and repeatable as they once thought
- 12 it was. They're getting results that they think
- is from SO2, but they aren't certain.
- So they have a task force, and a group
- of people headed up at EPA by Ron Meyers, who are
- trying to resolve the problems with this, with the
- 17 help of industry and outside testers, to come up
- 18 with a condensible method that is workable. So
- 19 all of the results of Method 202 for condensibles
- 20 are now in doubt because of these anomalies that
- they've acknowledged.
- 22 O. That's a referenced method?
- 23 A. Yes, it is a referenced method.
- O. Is there a conditional method for
- condensibles that EPA is considering?

- 1 A. Yes. The EPA is considering two
- 2 approaches. One is the Conditional Test Method
- 3 40, which is an approach that would look at -- I
- 4 believe it's Test Method 40. Would that be "R"?
- 5 MS. DILLEN: Yes.
- 6 A. (Examines document) And I believe
- 7 that's the dilution approach, which would get all
- 8 of the PM2.5, both filterable and condensible,
- 9 which is an interesting sounding approach. I find
- 10 that very intriguing, because what it's supposed
- 11 to do is to basically take the stack gas to
- 12 ambient temperatures, so you see what condenses
- 13 out. And so you get the condensible material and
- 14 the filterable material all in the same filter,
- and you don't have all of the concerns about the
- 16 anomalies collected in the impingers during the
- 17 normal condensible Method 202 approach. So it has
- 18 some promise on that.
- The other approach is to continue with
- 20 Method 202 for condensibles alone, and do what EPA
- 21 calls a nitrogen purge to try and get out the
- 22 anomalies that have occurred in there through what
- they suspect again is SO2 forming sulphates.
- Q. How would you describe the state of the
- 25 testing methods for PM2.5 at this point?

- 1 A. Those are still being tested and
- 2 evaluated by EPA and other people working with
- 3 EPA.
- 4 O. So there is no final referenced method
- 5 other than method 202 that you described as having
- 6 problems? No other final method?
- 7 A. That is correct.
- 8 Q. Have the availability of these
- 9 conditional methods that you just discussed led to
- 10 the development of reliable emission inventories
- 11 for PM2.5?
- 12 A. No, they have not yet. And part of
- problem seems to be that EPA is getting some data
- developed by volunteer groups and by other means,
- 15 but only a very limited number of types and
- 16 sources, and there simply isn't enough information
- 17 yet to develop reliable estimates on a source
- 18 that's being proposed. I don't doubt that this is
- 19 going to eventually come about, but part of the
- 20 problem is that no one knows where to sink their
- 21 money in. All these tests cost a considerable
- 22 amount of money, and most industrial sources are
- 23 not particularly keen on going out and just
- spending money on a test that may never become a
- 25 referenced method, so the data are useless to

- 1 them.
- Q. And that's why the community is not
- 3 getting reliable emissions inventories, because
- 4 the sources are reluctant to test, because the
- test method may end up not being one that's being
- 6 produced --
- 7 MS. DILLEN: Objection, leading.
- 8 MR. REICH: I'm sorry. It is leading.
- 9 I'll withdraw the question.
- 10 Q. (By Mr. Reich) What is the concern that
- 11 sources have in not using these conditional test
- 12 methods?
- 13 A. I am reading between the lines on this,
- but I think it is because the sources simply don't
- want to put the money into these test methods
- 16 until they know the data will be useful.
- 17 Q. You testified earlier that while at EPA,
- 18 you were involved with or familiar with another
- 19 test method situation involving PM. How long did
- 20 it take before EPA sorted that out, and got an
- 21 effective references test method for PM?
- 22 A. The leading force behind developing
- 23 Reference Test Method 5 -- which is still the kind
- of gold standard for just straight particulate --
- was Walt Smith, and he worked on developing a test

- 1 method out of kind of an aggregate of the four or
- 2 five or six methods that were out there already
- 3 for approximately eight to ten years before that
- 4 finally became a Referenced Test Method that EPA
- 5 began insisting using on, and began developing
- 6 data on. And from there, things flowed pretty
- 7 well.
- 8 Q. Was that test method situation more
- 9 complex or less complex than the PM2.5 test method
- 10 situation?
- 11 A. It had the potential to be more complex
- 12 because we were collecting condensibles even then
- in that test method before it became a referenced
- 14 method. But based in part on the data I analyzed
- for the first NSPS for power plants, EPA ended up
- dropping the condensible portion of the Method 5
- 17 sampling train from the NSPS standards until they
- 18 could better understand it, and that then became
- just a straight, "Pull in the gas, run it through
- 20 a filter, and whatever collects on the filter, " so
- 21 that became much simpler than what we have now.
- Q. And that took eight to ten years to
- 23 develop?
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. Just for the record, what is NSPS?

```
1 A. New Source Performance Standards. Those
```

- 2 are nationwide standards that every new source or
- 3 modified source has to meet once they're
- 4 established.
- 5 Q. Let me turn to another subject. You
- 6 heard Mr. Taylor testify, and you heard some
- 7 questions to Mr. Merchant about a so-called
- 8 membrane filter; do you recall that?
- 9 A. Yes, I did.
- 10 MS. DILLEN: Objection. I don't believe
- 11 that Mr. McCutchen has been qualified as an expert
- 12 control technology, and certainly has not
- 13 submitted any materials on control technology in
- 14 his expert report.
- MR. REICH: I wasn't trying to qualify
- him as an expert on control technologies. I
- equalled him as an expert on BACT; and as an
- 18 expert on BACT he would have to evaluate control
- 19 technologies, just as Mr. Merchant did in
- 20 evaluating the BACT analysis of SME. That's the
- 21 only purpose I'm going down this line of
- 22 questions.
- MR. ROSSBACH: Move to overrule the
- 24 objection.
- 25 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Is there a second?

- 1 MS. KAISER: Second.
- 2 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It's been moved and
- 3 seconded. All those in favor, signify by saying
- 4 aye.
- 5 (Response)
- 6 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Objection is
- 7 overruled.
- Q. (By Mr. Reich) So I asked if you're
- 9 familiar with a membrane filter. You heard the
- 10 testimony about the membrane filter, yes?
- 11 A. I did hear that.
- 12 Q. Have you had any occasion to do any
- investigation about a membrane filter?
- 14 A. I have, to a limited extent.
- 15 Q. Have you read any reports about membrane
- 16 filters?
- 17 A. Yes, I have.
- 18 Q. Are such membrane filters currently in
- 19 use at any utility power plant as a primary
- 20 control device for PM2.5?
- 21 A. Not that I'm aware of.
- Q. Have you ever evaluated membrane filters
- as part of a BACT analysis for a power plant?
- A. No, I have not.
- Q. Just to clarify, when you do a BACT

- analysis, the first step is to identify all top
- 2 level technologies; is that correct?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. What is the result of your limited
- 5 investigation of membrane filters, if you could
- 6 just summarize that?
- 7 A. Membrane filters sound like a promising
- 8 lead to explore. There however had been some
- 9 reports of some of the early efforts to do at
- 10 least pilot plant sized studies of membrane
- filters, and they have reported some problems,
- 12 particularly with pressure drop across the
- 13 membrane, so severe that the facility that tried
- it out, with money in part from the Department of
- 15 Energy, took out all of the membrane filter bags,
- 16 and replaced those with pulse jet fabric filter
- 17 bags.
- 18 Q. What facility was that?
- 19 A. That was the Ottertail facility.
- 20 O. Where is that located?
- 21 A. I don't recall offhand.
- 22 O. One of the Dakotas?
- 23 A. Oh, yes, it's --
- Q. It doesn't matter.
- 25 A. I believe it's owned in part by both a

- 1 Montana utility and a North Dakota utility. I
- 2 believe it's in the west here.
- 3 O. Mr. McCutchen, when you do a BACT
- 4 analysis, a typical BACT analysis, what are the
- 5 types of control technologies that you consider in
- 6 the Step 1 of the BACT analysis?
- 7 A. In Step 1, where you're pulling in all
- 8 of the different possible control technologies,
- 9 you look at everything out there that's available,
- including technologies that have been used to meet
- 11 LAER limites. You're not limited to the United
- 12 States. You start with, as I think other people
- have testified, with the RACT/BACT/LAER
- 14 Clearinghouse, and you proceed from there with all
- of the other technologies that you're aware of,
- and you just start listing them, like fabric
- filters, electrostatic precipitators, and so on.
- 18 O. And what does EPA consider to be
- 19 available, in your understanding of doing a BACT
- 20 analysis?
- 21 A. "Available" means that it's both
- 22 commercially available -- in other words, a source
- can go out and purchase the control device -- and
- that it has been proven out on a full scale
- operation at the scale or level that the source

- 1 needs to use it at. In other words, just because
- 2 something at the bench scale or pilot plant level
- 3 works, doesn't mean it's going to work on a full
- 4 scale. That was one thing hammered into us when I
- 5 was in college studying chemical engineering. You
- 6 never expect to scale up without problems.
- 7 Q. If you were doing a BACT analysis at the
- 8 time the SME did the BACT analysis for the
- 9 Highwood Generating Station facility, would you
- 10 have considered a membrane filter to be an
- 11 available technology for purposes of Step 1 of the
- 12 BACT?
- 13 A. No.
- Q. Why is that?
- 15 A. I would have classified it as a
- developing technology, kind of somewhere between
- 17 the R&D and pilot plant stage. That Ottertail
- 18 study moved up fairly high in terms of the size of
- 19 the facility, and had it been successful, that
- 20 would have been a very good indicator that full
- 21 scale capability -- that it would have had full
- 22 size or scale capabilities. But it did not,
- 23 according to the report.
- Q. And you indicated that the report
- indicated that there was a pressure drop. What's

- 1 the effect of the pressure drop on the potential
- 2 efficiency of the plant, the coal fired plant?
- 3 A. Pressure drop basically means that you
- 4 need more fan power to pull the air through the
- 5 membrane filter. They didn't have problems with
- 6 that at first, but then it began building up
- 7 inexplicably. That was using Powder River coal,
- 8 also burning some soybeans and corn. They thought
- 9 that might have been the problem to begin with.
- 10 They explored other things, including
- 11 reducing the load into the membrane. But with
- that pressure drop, much higher than normal across
- a baghouse, the facility indicated that it was
- going to have an energy penalty of as much as the
- 15 equivalent of 55 megawatts of the power produced
- 16 just to run the baghouse.
- 17 Q. And that's why you would consider the
- 18 membrane bag not to be available?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 O. Switching to another technology that Mr.
- 21 Taylor described, did you hear his testimony about
- 22 his technology of first choice, that is, a
- 23 membrane filter followed by wet ESP?
- 24 A. I believe that I did hear that mentioned
- as a first choice. I wasn't clear whether there

- 1 was any control for particulate in front of that,
- 2 but I did hear those two items as part of the
- 3 control train.
- 4 O. Membrane filter then wet ESP?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Have you ever seen this combination used
- 7 in a power plant?
- 8 A. No.
- 9 Q. Have you ever recommended this
- 10 combination in any BACT analysis you've performed
- 11 for PM control at a power plant?
- 12 A. I've never recommended a membrane filter
- obviously, based on what I just mentioned as we
- just covered that. Wet ESP has been a part of
- 15 some combinations or as the stand alone. We've
- 16 never, to my remembrance, added on a wet ESP after
- 17 the normal combinations -- I shouldn't say normal
- 18 -- but the usual or typical combinations of
- 19 particulate control devices.
- 20 O. Since you don't consider the membrane
- 21 filter to be an available technology, have you
- 22 ever seen a combination of a fabric filter and a
- 23 wet ESP in use at a power plant?
- A. Not that I'm aware of.
- 25 MS. SHROPSHIRE: Could you repeat that

- 1 last question, please.
- Q. (By Mr. Reich) Have you ever seen the
- 3 use of a combination of a fabric filter and a wet
- 4 ESP for PM control at a power plant?
- 5 A. The answer was no.
- 6 Q. Have you ever recommended to a client
- 7 that it put that combination together, that is, a
- 8 fabric filter followed by a wet ESP for PM
- 9 control?
- 10 A. No.
- 11 Q. Why is that? Why haven't you made that
- 12 kind of recommendation?
- 13 A. Well, there is a fairly well known
- 14 phenomenon in dealing with BACT, that as you put
- on a control device -- which what you do is
- 16 assuming it's a good control device -- you
- 17 tremendously decrease the tons of emissions that
- 18 are coming, that pass through that control device.
- So when you get to a second control
- device, or even a third one, or as many as you
- 21 want to try, what happens is these control
- devices, since they're generally trying to treat
- 23 the same volume of air as the first control device
- but a lower concentration of the pollutant, you
- 25 end up with exponentially higher cost

```
1 effectiveness numbers. Cost effectiveness is the
```

- 2 annualized dollar cost for the control device
- divided by the tons per year of pollutant that you
- 4 collect.
- 5 And so if you have less pollutant in the
- 6 gas stream that you're treating, and it costs as
- 7 much as the -- almost as much as the first control
- 8 device, the amount of pollutant you can collect
- 9 and use in your denominator is much smaller, and
- so your dollar per ton value goes way up.
- 11 An example is the Deserit permit that's
- 12 been referenced before, where they did look --
- 13 even though I haven't -- at a wet ESP following a
- 14 fabric filter, and it's almost intuitive, and the
- 15 reason we don't really tend to do these series of
- 16 analyses in BACT, the cost effectiveness of a wet
- 17 ESP following a fabric filter was from a low of
- 18 \$25,000 per ton to a high of \$175,000 per ton.
- 19 And most of the thresholds that we see --
- 20 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Per ton of what?
- 21 THE WITNESS: Per ton of particulate
- 22 matter. PM10 in this case. Descrit used PM10.
- Q. (By Mr. Reich) Just to clarify for the
- 24 Chairman, do you mean ton of particulate matter
- 25 removed?

- 1 A. Yes, per ton removed by that control
- device. And most of the cost effectiveness
- 3 thresholds that we see across the contamination
- 4 range between \$2,000 and \$5,000 a ton as being
- 5 above that being not cost effective for most
- 6 agencies.
- 7 Q. Is cost effectiveness one of the
- 8 considerations in a BACT analysis?
- 9 A. Yes, it is.
- 10 Q. What step is that?
- 11 A. That's in Step 4, evaluating the energy,
- 12 environmental, and economic impacts. And of
- 13 course, I don't think it's any secret that
- 14 applicants find the economic impact the most
- interest to them, and the most important in trying
- 16 to make a case to the agency that the top level
- 17 should be rejected, so that they can then go down
- 18 to the next level of control.
- The way top down works, as I think
- 20 you've heard before, is that by making the source
- 21 begin with the top ranked level of control --
- 22 which was EPA's idea behind the top down approach
- in the first place -- what we're doing is forcing
- the source to provide all of the information that
- 25 the agency reviewer -- in this case Mr. Merchant

- 1 -- needs to know whether he or she agrees or
- disagrees with rejecting that level of control.
- And in this particular case, Mr.
- 4 Merchant, with the information made available to
- 5 him, obviously did not agree with rejecting the
- 6 top level of control on the fabric filters, so --
- 7 Q. If you had been the consultant on this
- 8 particular project, and you were presented with
- 9 the option of pairing a fabric filter with a wet
- 10 ESP, would you have considered that as part of
- 11 your BACT analysis?
- 12 A. (No response)
- 13 Q. Would you have considered it as a final
- 14 control in your BACT analysis?
- 15 A. A wet ESP, no, I don't think so. Not
- 16 after a fabric filter.
- 17 Q. Why is that?
- 18 A. Because that would then be basically
- 19 controlling for particulate in series, and you
- 20 just set yourself up for the high cost
- 21 effectiveness numbers.
- 22 O. So it would fall out of cost
- 23 effectiveness?
- 24 A. Yes. If a state asked us to do that
- analysis, we would do it, but I can pretty much

- 1 tell you what the numbers would show.
- 2 MR. SKUNKCAP: Can you state that
- 3 question again and explain that again.
- 4 MR. REICH: Maybe we can have that read
- 5 back because I'm not sure.
- 6 COURT REPORTER: "If you had been the
- 7 consultant on this particular project, and you
- 8 were presented with the option of pairing a fabric
- 9 filter with a wet ESP, would you have considered
- that part of your BACT analysis?"
- 11 THE WITNESS: No, I wouldn't have, in
- part because we don't normally just add on control
- devices for the same pollutant one after another,
- 14 because we generally know how that's going to turn
- 15 out. As I mentioned, we would have done so had
- the state asked us to do so, but that's --
- 17 As EPA determined in the Deserit
- 18 analysis that they did, those cost effectiveness
- 19 numbers for a second control device following a
- 20 first one for the same pollutant are generally not
- 21 cost effective. So we would generally not take
- that step, and it essentially is wasted work
- because it ends up being rejected in Step 4, and
- that's just more for the agency to review.
- MR. SKUNKCAP: Thank you.

- 1 MR. REICH: Does that answer your
- 2 question?
- 3 MR. SKUNKCAP: Yes.
- 4 Q. (By Mr. Reich) Mr. McCutchen, you heard
- 5 Mr. Taylor testify hypothetically that if the
- 6 limit of .012 was dropped to .01, that you might
- 7 get a particular control leading to about eleven
- 8 tons of additional removal; do you remember that?
- 9 A. This was the pound per million Btu
- 10 number dropping from .012 to .011 --
- 11 Q. Yes.
- 12 A. -- which was another one of the values
- that were on the list of other sources.
- 14 Q. Right.
- 15 A. And that converts over to about eleven
- 16 tons per year.
- 17 Q. So that's just a mathematical
- 18 calculation?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 O. And do you know how much uncontrolled
- 21 PM10 including condensibles would have been
- 22 emitted at the Highwood Generating Station if they
- 23 didn't have any controls?
- A. Yes. Somewhere on the order of 75,000
- 25 to 90,000 tons per year.

```
1 Q. And do you know how much total PM
```

- 2 including condensibles will be emitted from the
- 3 Highwood Station with controls?
- 4 A. Approximately, if I'm remembering right
- from the permit, approximately 140 tons per year
- of filterable PM10, and about 160 tons per year of
- 7 condensible PM10 would be emitted after the
- 8 control device was selected.
- 9 Q. Could you repeat those numbers.
- 10 A. About 140 tons per year of filterable
- 11 PM10, and about 160 tons per year of condensible
- 12 PM10.
- 13 Q. You heard a question earlier from
- 14 Commissioner Rossbach, in which he repeated the
- 15 statement in the pretrial memo to the effect that
- 16 the condensibles emitted from the Highwood station
- would be the vast majority of the particulate
- matter emitted; do you remember that question?
- 19 MS. DILLEN: Objection. I believe
- that's misstating the statement that was read.
- MR. ROSSBACH: I think it was the PM2.5,
- not necessarily condensibles. Page 5, No. 4.
- MR. REICH: Withdraw the question.
- Q. (By Mr. Reich) Is about half,
- approximately half of the PM that would be emitted

- 1 by the Highwood Station condensible PM?
- 2 A. A little more than half.
- 3 Q. Given your testimony that the
- 4 uncontrolled amount of PM from Highwood is about
- 5 75,000 to 900,000 tons, and the facility is
- 6 getting down to about 300 tons of PM from the
- 7 75,000 and 90,000 tons, are you able to calculate,
- 8 from what you know from the application and
- 9 submittals, are you able to calculate a cost per
- 10 ton removed for those eleven tons that Mr. Taylor
- 11 referred to?
- 12 A. Not offhand, no. I imagine that you
- could by looking at the difference between the
- 14 costs of the control device.
- 15 O. Was there a similar analysis in the
- 16 Deserit permit?
- 17 A. Not for a membrane fabric filter. There
- was for a wet ESP following a fabric filter.
- 19 Q. And what was that cost again?
- 20 A. The cost of controlling the additional
- 21 pollutant there, which was about 100 additional
- tons from the Deserit, was from \$25,000 per ton to
- 23 \$175,000 per ton. They used a low, medium, and
- 24 high estimate, so that they could bracket the
- 25 range of values.

- 1 Q. Using that hypothetical that Mr. Taylor
- 2 responded to with respect to the eleven tons, if
- 3 you went down .001 I believe in terms of a limit,
- 4 would that lead to an incremental increased cost
- 5 to get to that eleven ton reduction?
- 6 A. Going down --
- 7 MS. DILLEN: Objection. I think this is
- 8 calling for speculation.
- 9 MR. REICH: I don't think any more
- 10 speculation than what Mr. Taylor was doing.
- 11 MS. DILLEN: I'm unclear then what the
- 12 hypothetical is.
- 13 MR. REICH: Mr. Taylor testified that if
- 14 you go down .001 in terms of pounds per million
- 15 Btu just doing a straight calculation, you get
- 16 about eleven tons of removal.
- MS. DILLEN: Yes, but I understand
- 18 you're asking how much that could cost, and I
- don't know that we have any -- there is no data of
- 20 costs before anyone here.
- 21 MR. REICH: Well, there is cost
- 22 information in the application, but I'm not asking
- for a specific cost. I'm asking if there would be
- 24 an incremental cost to get that kind of --
- MS. DILLEN: Asked and answered.

- 1 MR. REICH: Just two questions. That's
- 2 all.
- 3 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I tend to agree with
- 4 Abigail. What increment are we going to be using?
- 5 If you can define that in the record, then it will
- 6 be allowable. Other than that, I don't think it
- 7 really has that much to do with that.
- 8 MR. REICH: All right. At a break, we
- 9 can try that.
- 10 Q. (By Mr. Reich) Mr. McCutchen, just a
- 11 few more questions. You've heard testimony, Mr.
- 12 McCutchen, about a couple of facilities that had
- 13 permitted numbers slightly lower than the .012
- 14 pounds per million Btu number that's in the
- 15 Highwood permit; do you recall that?
- 16 A. Yes, I do.
- 17 Q. And have you looked at the list that's
- in the permit application of those facilities?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 O. Why don't you look at Tab 4. I think it
- 21 shows up in two places. But if you'd look at the
- last page of Tab 4, Appendix B-6.
- A. (Complies)
- MR. MARBLE: What page, please?
- MR. REICH: It's the very last page of

- 1 that exhibit right before Tab 5. There should be
- 2 a chart.
- A. A chart labeled, "PM10 RBLC Summary."
- 4 Q. (By Mr. Reich) What is an RLBC summary?
- 5 A. RACT/BACT/LAER Clearhouse, or RBLC.
- 6 Q. Just to go back for a second, when you
- 7 do a BACT analysis, do you always choose the
- 8 lowest limit that out there, as shown on the
- 9 RACT/BACT/LAER Clearinghouse?
- 10 A. Do you mean do I choose that as BACT for
- 11 the specific source?
- 12 Q. Yes.
- 13 A. I go through the BACT process, and
- 14 whatever comes out of that BACT process is -- if
- 15 the agency agrees with me -- BACT. And that's
- done by starting with the top most level, and
- either accepting that, or using the economic
- 18 energy and environmental impacts, rejecting it.
- 19 If you're able to reject it, then you probably are
- 20 not going to end up with the lowest number that is
- 21 out there for other sources.
- 22 O. Why is that?
- 23 A. Because you're starting usually with the
- lowest -- with the most stringent, or best
- controls, or greatest control efficiency number,

which is probably what the lowest number out there

- 2 represents.
- 3 Q. And is BACT a site specific analysis?
- 4 A. It's case-by-case, which includes site
- 5 specific factors, yes.
- 6 Q. What types of site specific factors
- 7 would be included in a BACT analysis, say, for
- 8 Highwood Generation?
- 9 A. You have to adhere to the three criteria
- if you're going to follow the top down process,
- which are the energy, environmental, and economic
- 12 impacts. But the amount of those impacts varies
- 13 from site to site, source to source, and the fuel
- 14 used, the raw materials used, the water
- 15 availability. A lot of other factors affect those
- 16 three criteria. And those then are used as a
- 17 basis for rejecting that top level by the
- 18 applicant.
- 19 And then the applicant, as mentioned,
- 20 submits that analysis to the state agency; and
- 21 they review this and determine whether they agree
- or disagree with the BACT level of control
- 23 selected by the applicant.
- Q. Is a BACT analysis the same as a LAER
- 25 analysis?

- 1 A. No.
- 2 O. Does a LAER analysis consider cost
- 3 effectiveness?
- A. No, it does not, except to the point --
- 5 Again, this is just EPA policy. But EPA policy
- 6 has long standing been that if a level of control
- 7 is so costly that no new source could be built by
- 8 that industry to be able to meet that limit, then
- 9 that's considered not to be LAER. In other words,
- 10 if it just simply precludes industry from building
- 11 again, period, that's as far as the cost analysis
- 12 goes.
- 13 Q. But otherwise under LAER as compared to
- 14 BACT, do you choose the lowest permitted number
- that's out there as your number?
- 16 A. You choose the lowest number achieved in
- 17 practice, or the lowest number in any SIP, State
- 18 Implementation Plan.
- 19 O. And we said that's not the same as what
- you do in a BACT analysis?
- 21 A. No, it is not.
- 22 Q. Taking a look at this last page on
- 23 Exhibit 4, there is two facilities listed that are
- 24 below .012; am I correct?
- 25 A. Yes, Reliance and JEA Northside, at the

- 1 top.
- 2 O. Where are those facilities located?
- 3 A. If you look at the left hand column, you
- 4 have the abbreviation for the state. Reliant,
- 5 that facility is in Pennsylvania; the JEA
- 6 Northside is in Florida.
- 7 Q. And do you know whether they use eastern
- 8 coal or western coal?
- 9 A. I don't know for certain, but since they
- 10 are in the east area, I would assume that they are
- 11 using eastern coal.
- 12 O. What is the difference between eastern
- 13 coal and western coal, such as the PRB coal in
- 14 this case?
- 15 A. A lot of the eastern coal is bituminous,
- 16 and I believe the PRB coal is subbituminous, which
- 17 means by subbituminous, it has fewer Btu's per
- 18 pound of coal. Good stuff, though.
- 19 O. How does that relate to heat value?
- 20 A. I believe that the Powder River Basin
- coal, a lot of it is around a 9,000 Btu per pound
- 22 range. Most of the bituminous coals are anywhere
- 23 from 10,000 to 15,000 Btu's per pound.
- 24 O. What is the impact and the difference in
- 25 heat levels that you just described between

- 1 eastern coal and western coal? That is, what's
- 2 the impact of higher heat values on emission
- 3 rates?
- 4 A. If you're expressing emission rates in
- 5 pounds per million Btu, and burning a pound of
- 6 coal creates the same amount of particulate,
- 7 whether it's bituminous or subituminous, that may
- be a big if, depending on the kind of coal you're
- 9 dealing with. But if you assume that for
- simplicity sake, then the fact that you get 9,000
- 11 Btu's out of a pound of the subbituminous versus,
- say, 15,000 Btu's out of a pound of bituminous,
- means if the pounds of pollutant are the same,
- that you have a lower pounds per million Btu
- 15 emission rate from bituminous coal.
- In other words, the higher the heat
- value of the fuel, the lower the pounds per
- 18 million Btu rate would be, all things else being
- 19 equal, just because of the pounds per million Btu
- 20 limit or expression of emission rate.
- Q. In your opinion, if the top two
- 22 facilities listed on that chart showing slightly
- lower emission rates than the emission rate in the
- Highwood permit used eastern coal, could that be
- 25 an explanation of why the emission rates are

- 1 lower?
- 2 A. It could be an explanation. There could
- 3 be a number of different explanations for the
- 4 lower limits. We don't know for sure. I think
- 5 I've had some information on a different table
- 6 which I don't have up here with me, but that some
- of these limits are filterable only, some are a
- 8 combination of the two.
- 9 Again, going back to the Deserit permit,
- 10 EPA expressed concern about Pennsylvania's
- 11 calculation of the pounds per million Btu rate for
- the River Hill facility, which was listed as being
- 13 .010 filterable pounds per million Btu, and they
- did the calculation, and decided that Pennsylvania
- 15 had erred in their calculation, and that the rate
- was actually based on the control efficiency being
- 17 specified, .012, which is the same as the Highwood
- 18 facility.
- 19 Q. So if you take the Deserit permit
- analysis, then that would leave only one permit on
- 21 that list that's got a lower rate than the SME
- 22 permit?
- 23 A. That was for River Hill. I'm not sure.
- 24 This is a Reliant Energy Seward, but it does make
- 25 you wonder if Pennsylvania is doing a consistent

- 1 error in calculating pounds per million Btu rates.
- 2 O. Are you aware whether Southern Montana
- did any modeling to compare the projected PM10
- 4 emissions under the surrogate analysis to the
- 5 PM2.5 National Ambient Air Quality Standards?
- 6 A. Yes, it's my understanding that they did
- 7 do so. They used the total PM10 emissions, and
- 8 modeled those, and compared those to the PM2.5
- 9 National Ambient Air Quality Standards.
- 10 Q. Is that what the surrogate analysis, or
- 11 surrogate guidance from EPA requires?
- 12 A. My understanding is that the surrogate
- 13 guidance for the NAAQS analysis only requires you
- 14 to use PM10 emissions and compare those to the
- 15 PM10 NAAQS.
- 16 MS. DILLEN: Objection. I'm not sure
- 17 why this is the relevant. The modeling is not at
- 18 issue in this case.
- MR. REICH: It's not a question of
- 20 modeling, it's a question of whether they use the
- 21 surrogate analysis straight up, or whether they
- 22 went beyond it.
- MS. DILLEN: I don't understand how
- 24 non-BACT related activities during the permitting
- 25 process are relevant.

- 1 MR. REICH: The question has been asked
- 2 and answered, so --
- 3 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Let's move on then.
- 4 MS. DILLEN: I thought you were moving
- 5 on to the next question.
- 6 MR. REICH: I am moving on to the next
- 7 question.
- 8 MR. ROSSBACH: "I'm objecting to
- 9 myself;" is that what you're doing?
- MR. REICH: No.
- 11 Q. (By Mr. Reich) Mr. McCutchen, do you
- 12 have an opinion whether there are currently
- 13 available tools, as that term is used in the SEitz
- 14 guidance and the page guidance, to conduct a PM2.5
- 15 specific BACT analysis in a power plant like
- 16 Highwood Generation station?
- 17 A. I do have an opinion on that, and that
- is that those tools are not available yet,
- according to the EPA, and I agree with EPA's
- 20 statement.
- 21 Q. So you disagree with Mr. Taylor in that
- 22 respect?
- 23 A. I guess that I do.
- Q. Do you have an opinion whether the BACT
- analysis performed by SME and approved by the

- 1 State in this case was proper and appropriate
- 2 under the BACT analysis guidance as you understand
- 3 it?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 MR. REICH: No further questions on
- 6 direct.
- 7 MS. DILLEN: Can we take a short break?
- 8 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: You bet. Why don't
- 9 we take ten minutes.
- 10 MS. DILLEN: That's fine.
- 11 (Recess taken)
- 12 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Let's go ahead and
- get started again.
- 14 MS. DILLEN: I'm just looking for our
- next open exhibit. It's "I," I believe.
- 16 (MEIC Exhibit I
- was marked for identification)
- 18
- 19 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 20 BY MS. DILLEN:
- Q. Mr. McCutchen, you have before you what
- 22 I've just had labeled as Exhibit I. Can you
- 23 identify what this is.
- 24 A. Yes. This is the report from the
- 25 National Energy Technology Laboratory on the

- demonstration project at Ottertail, I believe.
- Q. So this is a report that was prepared by
- 3 the government agency, the Department of Energy?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. And is it a report that you've had an
- 6 opportunity to review before?
- 7 A. Yes.
- Q. Is it the report that you were referring
- 9 to in your earlier testimony when you were
- 10 discussing whether membrane bags are an available
- 11 technology or not?
- 12 A. Yes.
- Q. Mr. McCutchen, you testified that the
- 14 reason -- Let me take a step back. Are you aware
- 15 that this was a pilot project testing out a new
- kind of control technology called an advanced
- 17 hybrid -- something so new that even I don't know
- its name, since we just found about this.
- MR. REICH: Particulate collector
- technology.
- 21 Q. (By Ms. Dillen) -- advanced hybrid
- 22 particulate collector; is that correct?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. And so this isn't a conventional
- 25 baghouse like the one that would be installed at

- 1 the SME facility; is that correct?
- 2 A. It's not conventional in the sense that
- it's a retrofit of an electrostatic precipitator.
- 4 They put bags into the shell of the electrostatic
- 5 precipitators.
- 6 Q. Isn't this a case that the DOE was
- 7 testing out a new combination where an ESP would
- 8 first collect some of the particulate matter, and
- 9 then put it into a baghouse that would have fewer
- 10 bags than usual?
- 11 A. The sense I got in reading it was that
- 12 the hope was that for sources that had
- 13 electrostatic precipitators that would need to be
- overhauled on a major basis, because they weren't
- 15 collecting very efficiently any longer, might
- instead be able to use these membrane bags by
- installing them into the shell of the
- 18 electrostatic precipitator, in other words,
- 19 pulling out of innards of the precipitator except
- 20 for the first field, which they left intact in
- 21 this particular case, and used a membrane
- technology, which would be a lot cheaper than
- 23 refitting the entire -- rebuilding the entire
- 24 precipitator up to current standards.
- Q. Correct. You would agree, though, that

- 1 this is not the configuration that's being
- 2 considered at the SME Highwood facility?
- A. No, because they haven't been built yet.
- 4 So you wouldn't build a precipitator, and then rip
- 5 the guts out, and put the bags in. But it's
- 6 membrane bags.
- 7 Q. Correct. I'm asking the question which
- 8 is: Are these membrane bags being put into a
- 9 conventional baghouse? Yes or no.
- 10 A. No.
- 11 Q. Are you aware whether membrane bags are
- 12 currently in use on a commercial scale for other
- applications other than power plants?
- 14 A. You mean on other types of sources?
- 15 Q. Yes.
- 16 A. I don't know if they're being used full
- 17 scale, but I know they are being tried out on
- 18 other sources.
- 19 Q. Are you aware that membrane bags have
- 20 been around for at least ten years?
- 21 A. I don't know the exact time, but I know
- that W. L. Gore Company had news that the Air
- 23 Pollution Association meetings, and some of their
- 24 exhibits have been the membrane bags. I don't
- know how much years they've been doing that.

- 1 Q. You were here for Mr. Hal Taylor's
- 2 testimony; that's right, isn't it?
- 3 A. Yes.
- Q. Did you hear him testify about the Fort
- 5 James facility, which was a fluidized bed boiler
- for burning petroleum coke, and it had a dry FGD?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. And were you aware that he mentioned he
- 9 had overseen the installation of membrane bags at
- 10 that facility?
- 11 A. I did not recall that, but I will take
- 12 that as a given.
- Q. And is there anything -- There is no
- 14 reason why membrane bags working at a CFB boiler
- 15 burning petroleum coke wouldn't work at a CFB
- 16 boiler burning CFB coal, is there?
- 17 MR. REICH: Objection. I don't think
- 18 you've laid the foundation for what type of
- 19 technology was in use Fort James.
- 20 MS. DILLEN: I believe I did, fluidized
- 21 bed boiler, it's burning petroleum coke, and it's
- using also a dry FGD.
- 23 THE WITNESS: Could you repeat the
- 24 question?
- Q. (By Ms. Dillen) did any of your recent

- 1 research on membrane bags lead you to believe that
- there would be any difference between installing
- 3 membrane bags at a CFB boiler at the HGS power
- 4 plant versus installing membrane bags at a CFB
- 5 boiler mentioned by Mr. Taylor?
- A. I don't know all of the details about
- 7 the facility. I believe that's one that has
- 8 boilers ranging from around 10 to 45 megawatts,
- 9 which are much smaller in scale, and it is a
- 10 different fuel. So I don't know what that means
- in terms of switching over to a coal fired basis
- on a much larger scale.
- 13 Q. Is it fair to say, though, that your
- 14 testimony today, your conclusion that membrane
- 15 filters were not an available technology, was
- 16 based solely on this DOE report?
- 17 A. I've looked at a couple of other
- 18 reports, but --
- 19 Q. In your testimony today, you mentioned
- 20 solely --
- 21 A. Testimony today?
- 22 Q. -- the Ottertail report, did you not?
- 23 A. The Ottertail report is the only one
- that I mentioned today.
- Q. Do you know what an air-to-cloth ratio

- 1 means?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. Could you explain that.
- 4 A. Sure. That represents the cubic feet of
- 5 air per square foot of cloth, and it basically is
- 6 a measure of the number of bags that you'd need
- 7 once you convert the bags over into the square
- 8 footage of cloth area that they represent for each
- 9 bag. Then you just take the number of bags you
- 10 have times that area, and you can get the -- Of
- 11 course, the cubic feet of air, the volume of the
- 12 air flow you'd expect through there, and that
- ratio is pretty critical for most of the bag
- 14 filtration.
- 15 Q. And you said that that air-to-cloth
- 16 ratio is pretty critical to making sure the air
- 17 filtration works; is that correct?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Do you know what a normal air-to-cloth
- 20 ratio for a boiler baghouse would be?
- 21 A. I don't recall offhand.
- 22 Q. Do you know what the normal air-to-cloth
- ratio for a membrane bag would be?
- A. Not offhand, no.
- Q. Would it surprise you to learn that this

- 1 project, which was designed to try to reduce
- 2 air-to-cloth ratios and costs accordingly, had
- 3 tried to stretch these bags beyond their rated
- 4 air-to-cloth ratios?
- 5 A. Are you referring to the Ottertail
- 6 project?
- 7 Q. Yes, I am.
- 8 A. I do not recall that from the report.
- 9 Q. I will point you to that reference in a
- 10 moment, Mr. McCutchen. In the meantime, were you
- 11 aware that these bags had been subjected to
- 12 temperatures for which they were not rated in this
- 13 pilot project?
- 14 A. Again, you're referring to the Ottertail
- 15 project?
- 16 O. Yes, I am.
- 17 A. (Examines document)
- 18 Q. If you'd like, I can refer you to Page
- 19 25.
- 20 A. Okay. (Examines document)
- Q. If you would like to look at third
- 22 paragraph down, I believe the fourth sentence
- 23 beginning, "The failures." If you'd just read
- that sentence.
- 25 A. Page 25?

- 1 Q. Yes. There is a bullet point paragraph,
- then there is a one liner paragraph, followed by a
- 3 full paragraph.
- 4 A. Okay.
- 5 Q. And there is a final sentence. If you
- 6 would read that, please.
- 7 A. "The failures were attributed to the
- 8 fibers being weakened by high temperatures and
- 9 high energy pulsing."
- 10 Q. And continue on to the next.
- 11 A. "Plant data confirms the bags were
- 12 exposed to temperatures above their rated values."
- Q. And would you agree that part of the
- 14 critical part of this configuration that was being
- 15 tested at this pilot project was the ESP and how
- the ESP was working?
- 17 A. You mean in terms of causing the high
- 18 temperatures?
- 19 Q. I mean your contention has been that
- 20 this project didn't really work, that some of the
- 21 membrane bags that were tested failed; is that
- 22 right? Is that an accurate characterization of
- 23 your testimony?
- A. Actually I stated that it was a high
- 25 pressure drop on the bags that caused the main

- 1 problem.
- Q. Well, I guess I'm trying to get to the
- 3 bottom of what the problems were, and whether they
- 4 were caused by the bags, or whether they were
- 5 caused by this new configuration that the DOE was
- 6 trying out that's quite different from a
- 7 conventional bag house.
- 8 What I'm asking you is: Are you aware
- 9 that that first ESP level was part of the control
- 10 system that was being tested?
- 11 A. The first -- You're talking about the
- 12 first field in the ESP?
- 13 Q. Yes.
- 14 A. That was turned on in an effort to
- 15 reduce the initial loading to the bags when the
- 16 high pressure drop began. That was my reading of
- 17 the report.
- 18 Q. Maybe it would be useful just to refer
- 19 to the description of the technology that is being
- 20 tested.
- 21 A. Certainly.
- Q. If you'd turn to Page 12.
- A. Page 12. Which part of the paragraph?
- Q. Starting with the sentence beginning --
- 25 It's the second full paragraph beginning, "The

- 1 advanced hybrid."
- 2 A. Okay. Do you want me to read that?
- Q. Sure.
- 4 A. "The advanced hibrid uses a combination
- of electrostatic precipitation and fabric
- 6 filtration to achieve high collection efficiency.
- 7 The ESP component of the advance hybrid removes
- 8 the bulk of the particulate matter before the flue
- gas reaches the bags. Extremely high efficiency
- is achieved by usingly membrane filter bags.
- 11 Removing most of the particulate ESP component
- 12 allows membrane bags to operate at high AC ratios,
- thus reducing the number of the relatively
- 14 expensive membrane bags."
- 15 Q. So I read that to mean that the ESP is
- the first stop in controlling the PM emissions,
- 17 and it's sort of setting the stage for further
- 18 controls by the membrane filter bags?
- 19 A. Yes, that's the way I read that
- 20 paragraph as well.
- 21 Q. So wouldn't you agree that whether the
- 22 ESP, that first stage, is working well would be an
- 23 important factor in whether this pilot project was
- 24 going to work out?
- 25 A. It does appear that to have the membrane

- 1 bags feasible at all, you're going to have to
- 2 collect -- put another collector in front of them.
- 3 O. Correct. And so to have the membrane
- 4 bags work at all, to be feasible, you'd have to
- 5 have that ESP working correctly, wouldn't you?
- 6 A. If you were saying that you have to have
- 7 both an ESP and a membrane filter along with a
- 8 membrane filter bag for the system to work right,
- 9 I'm not sure that that's the case in all
- 10 situations, but it would certainly add to the
- 11 expense.
- 12 Q. I don't think that's what I'm saying.
- 13 Perhaps I can rephrase my question. You said that
- the ESP is necessary to make the bags be able to
- 15 capture the particulate in this particular
- 16 configuration; is that right?
- 17 A. No, I didn't say that. My understanding
- 18 of this experiment was that in an effort to reduce
- 19 the high pressure drop across the bags, among the
- 20 things that they tried -- which was a good idea --
- 21 was to try and collect the bulk of the particulate
- 22 matter before the flue gas reaches the bag, so
- 23 that the membrane bags can do what they evidently
- do best, which is to be able to collect fairly --
- 25 the fine particles in fairly small -- relatively

- 1 small concentration, compared to having to treat
- 2 the full brunt of uncontrolled particulate
- 3 emissions.
- 4 That way the filter cake doesn't build
- 5 up as quickly, and you don't get as high a
- 6 pressure drop as quickly. So the ESP helps keep
- 7 the pressure drop down, and helps the membrane
- 8 filters do a good job of collecting small
- 9 particles.
- I don't know for sure whether that's
- 11 absolutely essential in every situation, but if it
- is, that adds to the cost of using membrane bags.
- 13 Q. Mr. McCutchen, are you aware that during
- 14 this test pilot, every bag that was used and
- tested failed, including bags that were not
- 16 membrane bags?
- 17 A. Do you mean all of the bags that were
- 18 made for the project? Because they tried a lot of
- 19 different types of bags.
- 20 O. Correct.
- 21 A. I guess I didn't pick up on whether they
- 22 actually used just regular fiberglass bags. Did
- 23 they?
- 24 O. I believe they did. Is it fair to say
- 25 that you're not terribly familiar with this

- 1 report, Mr. McCutchen?
- 2 A. I have read it once.
- On the basis of reading this report
- 4 once, you testified today that based on a pilot
- 5 project that was testing membrane bags in an
- 6 unconventional baghouse, that membrane bags are an
- 7 unavailable technology? Is that your testimony
- 8 today?
- 9 A. My testimony is that the DOE -- which is
- 10 trying to find ways to economically collect
- 11 particulate matter, including small particles --
- did a full scale retrofit demonstration, and they
- ended up with high pressure drop, and bag
- failures, and some other problems, which I didn't
- 15 go into. I just went into high pressure drop.
- They weren't able to solve the problems, according
- 17 to the report. And so therefore, the facility
- 18 basically just went with regular bags, pulser jet
- 19 bags.
- 20 Q. That's not quite correct. They went
- 21 with a -- Isn't it true, Mr. McCutchen, that they
- went back to a conventional baghouse, not
- 23 conventional bags? It was the advanced hybrid
- reactor, was it not, that was rejected in this
- 25 report?

- 1 A. They did go to, I believe, a
- 2 conventional baghouse overall. The advanced
- 3 hybrid reactor was considered a failure, but that
- 4 was because of the high pressure build-up on the
- bags, plus, as you noted, the failure of the bags.
- 6 I'm not quite sure what that has to do with the
- 7 fact that the bags were in a shell that was at one
- 8 time a precipitator, versus bags in a shell that
- 9 is in a fabric filter baghouse.
- 10 Q. Mr. McCutchen, is it true that the point
- of this project was to try to come up with a
- 12 configuration that would allow bags to be placed
- 13 with a lower air-to-cloth ratio to save money on
- membrane bags?
- 15 A. Well, the paragraph that I just read was
- 16 that the precipitator would take care of the bulk
- of the particulates, so that they would have to
- 18 use fewer of the expensive membrane bags, which
- 19 would, of course, create a higher air-to-cloth
- 20 ratio the fewer bags you use.
- Q. Mr. McCutchen, I would refer you to Page
- 22 12 of the report.
- A. (Complies)
- Q. Again, I think we've covered this
- 25 ground. I'm just going to read this sentence to

- 1 you again. "Extremely high efficiency is achieved
- 2 by using membrane filter bags. Removing most of
- 3 the particulates with the ESP component allows the
- 4 membrane bags to operate at high AC ratios, thus
- 5 reducing the number of the relatively expensive
- 6 membrane bags."
- Now, at the top of the page, this is
- 8 Page 12. Actually I'm going to start with the
- 9 last sentence on Page 11. Page 11 states,
- 10 beginning with sentence beginning with the word,
- "Baghouses operate." Are you with me?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. "Face velocities in the range 1.5 to
- five FPM, with 1.5 to 2.5 FPM being the most
- 15 common for the reverse gas baghouse, and three to
- 16 five FPM being typical for the pulse jet
- 17 baghouses; " is that correct?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 O. "Studies have shown that the FF
- 20 collection efficiency is likely to deteriorate
- 21 significantly when the face velocity is increased.
- The high collection efficiency of the pores in the
- 23 filter medium must be effectively bridged. With
- 24 conventional fabric as low AC ratios, the residual
- dust serves as part of the collection media, but

- 1 with high AC ratios, only a very light residual
- dust cake is acceptable, so the cake cannot be
- 3 relied on to achieve high collection efficiency."
- 4 Now, that's a lot of technical jargon.
- 5 This report is a lot to absorb today when it's
- 6 been mentioned for the first time, and I'm happy
- 7 to have Mr. Taylor come up and address this if the
- 8 Board is still confused.
- 9 But the way I read this, Mr. McCutchen,
- 10 is that this pilot test was all about creating a
- 11 way to use fewer membrane bags than you would use
- in a conventional baghouse; do you disagree with
- 13 that assessment?
- 14 A. Yes, I do disagree.
- 15 Q. Would you disagree that this pilot test
- is not evidence of how membranes -- Excuse me.
- 17 Is it not true that this pilot test -- Let me
- 18 start over.
- 19 Is it not the case that this pilot test
- addresses the effectiveness of membrane bags in
- the new technology, the advanced hybrid
- 22 particulate collector? That's a yes or no
- 23 question.
- A. Yes, it is. "Advanced hybrid" is an
- interesting term. I know it's trade marked. But

- 1 it's basically this idea of reusing a
- 2 precipitator. And admittedly this is different
- 3 from a regular baghouse stand alone, but it is one
- 4 of the few studies we have of performance at
- 5 relatively high, relatively large scale of
- 6 membrane filters.
- 7 Q. Mr. McCutchen, have you ever had any
- 8 experience looking at how membrane bags are used
- 9 in the metalurgical industry?
- 10 A. Metallurgical, no.
- 11 Q. Have you ever encountered, for instance,
- 12 the James Creek, the Fort James facility that Mr.
- 13 Taylor had mentioned in his testimony?
- 14 A. No. That was on boilers at the
- 15 facility, right?
- 16 Q. This that was at a CFB boiler.
- 17 A. Right. So that's not a metalurgical
- 18 facility.
- 19 Q. I'm just asking you. Had you ever heard
- the Fort James application before you heard Mr.
- 21 Taylor's testimony?
- 22 A. No.
- Q. Had you ever heard about membrane bags
- 24 before in the way that he was discussing them with
- 25 respect to other applications?

- 1 MR. REICH: Objection. I think you have
- to be a little more precise, Counsel, as to "other
- 3 applications." That's too vague.
- 4 Q. (By Ms. Dillen) You heard Mr. Taylor's
- 5 testimony when he testified that he had overseen
- 6 the installation of membrane bags at several
- 7 projects. Have you ever had occasion to work on
- 8 those sorts of projects, or investigate those
- 9 projects that Mr. Taylor had mentioned?
- 10 A. Other than trying to follow through and
- 11 see what information I could find on the projects
- 12 that were mentioned in his expert report or in his
- 13 testimony, no.
- 14 Q. So is it fair to say that you did some
- research for purposes of this litigation on
- 16 membrane bags?
- 17 A. Some additional research, yes. I was
- aware to just kind of a general extent about
- membrane bags and their possibilities.
- Q. But you testified --
- 21 A. Just pretty general literature, but --
- Q. But you testified today that you've
- 23 never looked at them at a BACT analysis, you've
- 24 never overseen the installation of membrane bags;
- is that correct?

- 1 A. Right. That is correct.
- Q. Is it fair to say that Mr. Taylor
- 3 probably has more experience with membrane bags
- 4 than you do?
- 5 A. If he has any experience directly
- 6 dealing with membrane bags, he has more experience
- 7 than I do.
- 8 MS. DILLEN: I would like to move that
- 9 this report be admitted into evidence in its
- 10 entirety. I think it's not an exhibit that
- 11 Counsel had discussed prior to the proceedings,
- but having reviewed it in detail myself, I think
- 13 it would be excellent for the Board to take a look
- 14 at it, and get a real sense of that report in its
- 15 entirety. And I would certaly offer Mr. Taylor on
- 16 rebuttal to discuss his conclusions regarding the
- 17 report, if the Board feels that that would be
- 18 useful.
- MR. REICH: It's up to you to make
- 20 motions.
- 21 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Do I have to motion
- 22 to accept this MEIC-I into evidence or as an
- 23 exhibit?
- MR. ROSSBACH: So moved.
- 25 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It's been moved. Is

- 1 there a second?
- 2 MR. MARBLE: Second.
- 3 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Don seconded. Do you
- 4 want to lodge an objection?
- 5 MR. REICH: No objection, since I
- 6 personally hand delivered it to Ms. Dillen last
- 7 night. I can't object it.
- 8 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Seeing that, all
- 9 those in favor, signify by saying aye.
- 10 (Response)
- 11 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Opposed.
- (No response)
- 13 (MEIC Exhibit I
- was received into evidence)
- 15 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Are you going to ask
- any more questions regarding this, or are we done?
- MS. DILLEN: I may come back to it, but
- 18 for now.
- 19 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: What does derate
- 20 mean? Page 34, Table 6, the last paragraph.
- 21 "Table 7 shows the derate history of the project
- 22 as discussed above. Derates were a major -- " I
- have no clue what "derates" means.
- MS. DILLEN: I now have a clue, but
- 25 would much prefer my expert to explain this to

- 1 you.
- 2 MR. REICH: Mr. McCutchen can.
- 3 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Can you do that?
- 4 THE WITNESS: I think so.
- 5 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Please. Are you okay
- 6 with that?
- 7 MS. DILLEN: Yes.
- 8 THE WITNESS: The concept of derate is
- 9 in the electric utility industry the idea that
- 10 even though you may have a certain capacity for,
- 11 say, a particular utility boiler to generate
- 12 electricity to go on the grid, there are various
- 13 reasons why the theoretical capacity of that unit
- may be derated or lowered.
- 15 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Derated as in lower
- 16 rate?
- 17 THE WITNESS: It's like lowering your
- 18 credit rating, in a sense.
- 19 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I get it then. I was
- thinking that was a whole different word.
- Q. (By Ms. Dillen) Mr. McCutchen, isn't
- 22 it true that when I deposed you, you said that you
- had never done a BACT analysis?
- 24 A. That is correct. I wrote the procedure
- for how to do a BACT analysis.

- 1 Q. Correct. But I think your adverb was,
- "Ironically I've never performed one myself;" is
- 3 that right?
- 4 A. That is correct. I, however, have
- 5 supervised the performance of a BACT analysis.
- 6 Q. Is it fair to say that you're not doing
- 7 a lot of the leg work, you're reviewing analyses?
- 8 A. That is correct.
- 9 Q. And you've testified that it would be
- 10 very difficult to find emission factors for a
- 11 particular source, for instance the SME boiler.
- 12 Isn't it true that a boiler manufacturer
- 13 could do a test, and then use a electric
- 14 microscopy to identify the components of their
- 15 particulate matter?
- 16 A. They could do that to get the size
- 17 distribution of the particles collected.
- 18 O. Correct. So they would have some sense
- of what size particles were in the PM2.5 size
- 20 range, versus what size particles were in the PM10
- 21 size range; is that right?
- 22 A. Yes. You could actually count the
- 23 number of particles using a reticular lens --
- 24 that's the terminology for it -- that shows you
- 25 how long a micron is or two microns are, and you

- just go down and count the particles. I actually
- 2 did that one time. And it doesn't really give you
- 3 the weight.
- 4 But the main problem is that even though
- 5 a lot of research work is done on size
- 6 distribution versus the amount collected in the
- 7 percent by weight that you have, without a
- 8 referenced test method, you don't know what, for
- 9 example, Conditional Test Method 40 is going to
- 10 give you as the value for the amount of PM2.5
- 11 filterable, for example, coming out, and you
- 12 certainly can't use that for the condensible
- portion of PM2.5. You cannot use a particle
- 14 count, because what you end up with is materials
- in the impingers that condense out.
- 16 O. You were here yesterday for Mr. Leirow's
- 17 testimony, I assume?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. And you heard him testify that Alstem
- was able to provide him estimates of their
- 21 condensible emissions, and he found that those
- numbers seemed to work out, and he was able to use
- them to perform a BACT analysis?
- A. Yes. I assume that it was probably 202,
- which of course now has been recognized as having

- 1 its own problems with artifacts.
- 2 O. But of course, if a test has some
- 3 problems, that doesn't preclude its use in a BACT
- 4 analysis?
- 5 A. We really had no choice for
- 6 condensibles, because PM10 condensibles are
- 7 exactly the same as PM2.5 condensibles. So
- 8 whether you use PM10 as a surrogate or not, you're
- 9 still doing a BACT analysis for condensibles.
- 10 Q. So even if we would all love to have a
- 11 perfect test, sometimes we have to use an
- imperfect test, and we do use imperfect tests in
- BACT analyses quite often, don't we?
- 14 A. That's correct. But for filterable in
- terms of the BACT analysis with EPA policy, you
- have a choice of going with either PM10 or PM2.5
- 17 filterable, and it's the PM2.5 filterable data
- 18 that we lack.
- 19 Q. With respect to that PM2.5 filterable
- 20 data, you testified today to the existence of a
- 21 Conditional Test Method 39; is that correct?
- 22 A. I believe I got the two mixed up. I
- 23 believe the 39 is the dilution method, which gives
- you a total; 40 is the filterable.
- 25 Q. I was going to ask you about that. So

- 1 now that we have that confusion cleared up, let's
- 2 just make sure we do. Conditional Test Method 39
- 3 is a dilution method that would be used for
- 4 condensibles; is that correct?
- 5 A. For condensible and filterables
- 6 together.
- 7 O. Then the Conditional Test Method 40
- 8 would be a test method for filterables that would
- 9 eliminate some of the problems that you've talked
- about with respect to Method 202?
- 11 A. No. Hopefully it will end up being the
- referenced method for PM2.5 filterable, with the
- 13 cyclone in front of the filter, just like there is
- now a cyclone in the front of the filter for PM10,
- 15 just a different cyclone.
- 16 O. Just so we're all on the same page.
- 17 There is a conditional test method out there that
- 18 EPA has looked at for filterable PM2.5, and that's
- 19 Conditional Test Method 40?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 O. And then there is a test that EPA has
- looked at for filterable and condensible together,
- 23 a dilution test, and that's Conditional Test
- 24 Method 39?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. States have the authority to use those
- 2 Conditional Test Methods right now, do they not?
- 3 A. States can use those methods, but for
- 4 them to use them for the EPA mandated programs,
- 5 they need to get EPA approval, or they have to go
- 6 through a rulemaking process to get an approved
- 7 SIP, the State Implementation Plan.
- 8 Q. Isn't it true that a state can use a
- 9 Conditional Test Method just so long as EPA has
- 10 the power to veto that decision?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. So it's not the case that you'd have to
- 13 go through rulemaking in order to approve the use
- of a Conditional Test Method in a BACT permitting
- 15 process; is that right?
- 16 A. That's correct. I was giving you an
- 17 answer for all of the air management aspects of a
- 18 Conditional Test Method.
- 19 Q. But when it comes to doing a BACT
- analysis, if for instance the DEO wanted to say to
- 21 SME, "For purposes of their operating permit,
- 22 we'll use Conditional Test Method 39," they could
- 23 do that; is that right?
- 24 A. Yes. I'm sure in fact EPA would love to
- 25 have the states developing the information that

- 1 they need to proceed forward with a test method.
- 2 O. And you agree that Control Test Method
- 3 39, which covers both filterables and
- 4 condensibles, is a reliable test method?
- 5 A. Do I think it's a reliable test method?
- 6 Q. Yes.
- 7 A. I don't know. It's out there for
- 8 evaluation.
- 9 Q. Do you recall our deposition here in
- 10 Montana of you in October of last year?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Do you remember what your testimony was
- 13 at that time with respect to the dilution method?
- 14 A. Yes. I believe that I indicated that I
- 15 thought the dilution method was a method that had
- a great deal of promise to it, and that I hope it
- 17 ended up being a method that worked out.
- 18 Q. Perhaps I can direct you. Do you have
- 19 your deposition in front of you?
- 20 A. No, I don't.
- 21 MR. REICH: (Provides document)
- 22 Q. (By Ms. Dillen) Page 142, I'm starting
- from Line 1, question: "I want to clarify a few
- 24 points in your previous answer. One is --" This
- is -- I'm reading.

- 1 A. Page --
- 2 Q. Page 142, starting at the top of the
- 3 page.
- 4 A. Okay. I see it.
- Q. Question by me: "I want to clarify a
- 6 few points in your previous answer. One is I took
- 7 you to say that the conditional test method that's
- 8 currently under consideration for PM2.5 is a great
- 9 method, in your opinion?" Answer: "I'm assuming
- 10 that this is referring to the dilution method, and
- if so, the dilution method, that I do think is a
- much better method than the condensible method."
- 13 Question: "So you believe there is a
- 14 dilution method out there that is a reliable way
- of testing for PM2.5 emissions?" Answer: "From
- 16 what I've heard about that, it is, yes."
- 17 Mr. McCutchen, you've talked a lot about
- 18 the difficulties why it would be impossible to
- undertake a PM2.5 BACT analysis, and what I've
- 20 understood from you to be the reasons are that you
- 21 feel they're not reliable emission factors and
- 22 inventories, and that there is not reliable test
- 23 method; is that right?
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. So doesn't that boil down to the problem

- 1 that you think PM2.5 can't be measured
- appropriately, and therefore, it's impossible to
- 3 do a BACT analysis?
- 4 A. I think it could be measured, but the
- 5 problem is the measurement, the number you come up
- 6 with is tied to the test method; and without a
- 7 referenced test method and information resulting
- 8 from using that test method, we just don't have
- 9 the data available to evaluate BACT for a source
- 10 that hasn't been built yet.
- 11 You need not only a valid method -- and
- 12 I'm referring to these as referenced test methods
- -- but because the particular boiler we're
- referring to here hasn't been built yet, you have
- 15 to get data using that test method on a similar
- 16 type boiler to get an idea of what the emissions
- would be of PM2.5.
- 18 Q. So my question stands. Your concern is
- 19 the lack of a referenced test method that gives
- 20 reliable emission rates, i.e., measurements of
- 21 PM2.5?
- 22 A. Yes.
- Q. And you edited the draft New Source
- 24 Review Manual that is Exhibit 1 in this
- 25 proceeding; is that right?

- 1 A. I did edit the manual. Let me see if it
- 2 is Exhibit 1. (Examines document) Yes.
- 3 Q. Turning to Page 2, the second paragraph
- 4 reads, "In addition, if the reviewing authority
- 5 determines that there is no economically
- 6 reasonable or technologically feasible way to
- 7 accurately measure the emissions, and hence to
- 8 impose an enforcible emission standard, it may
- 9 require the source to use design, alternative
- 10 equipment, work practices, or operational
- 11 standards to reduce emissions of the pollutant to
- the maximum extent;" is that what it that says?
- 13 A. Yes.
- Q. Is it fair to say that in your opinion,
- 15 BACT does not require necessarily an emissions
- 16 limit in terms of measurable emissions using a
- 17 testing method?
- 18 A. This was intended for situations like
- 19 fugitive emissions and other situations where you
- 20 could actually do designs and alternative
- 21 equipment. It might be possible in this case to
- 22 work out enough specifics in work practices and
- 23 the exact designs and everything else of a piece
- of control equipment to avoid having to use an
- emission limitation; but to know which piece of

- 1 equipment actually represented BACT, you'd still
- 2 need to know some emissions, and you'd need to
- 3 know the uncontrolled and the controlled level of
- 4 emissions, so that you could figure out the
- 5 control efficiency of the unit, and --
- 6 Q. Is it true in this case --
- 7 MR. REICH: Objection. Let him finish
- 8 his answer.
- 9 A. One way of looking at that paragraph is
- 10 that EPA might have had -- probably did have two
- 11 different choices of which way to go. One is that
- without a way of technically feasibly determining
- 13 PM2.5 filterable emissions, and for that matter
- 14 condensible emissions, because of problems with
- 15 Method 202, they could have gone either with a
- 16 surrogate -- which they evidently did with PM10 --
- or they could have tried this other approach of a
- 18 design, alternative equipment, work practice, or
- 19 operational standard.
- I think that would have been a
- 21 nightmare, because they would have not only had to
- look at specifically the Highwood facility, but
- 23 all other source types that are covered in New
- 24 Source Review, which is hundreds of different
- 25 types of sources, burning dozens of different

- 1 fuels, and using hundreds of different raw
- 2 materials; and to try and come up with design,
- 3 alternative equipment, work practice, or
- 4 operational standards for all of those, and be
- 5 able to compare their effectiveness, I think would
- 6 be a monumental task.
- 7 Q. (By Ms. Dillen) Mr. McCutchen, is it
- 8 true that BACT requirements apply to regulated
- 9 criteria pollutants?
- 10 A. They actually apply to anything that is
- 11 considered a regulated NSR pollutant, including
- 12 criteria pollutants.
- 13 Q. Isn't it true that BACT requirements
- 14 apply to NAAQS requirements? Yes or no. Isn't it
- 15 true that NAAOS pollutants such a PM2.5 are
- 16 subject to BACT requirements?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Yes or no question. Is it true that
- 19 BACT requirements demand -- Is it true that --
- 20 withdraw that question.
- I'd like to direct you to Page B-1,
- 22 which quotes the Clean Air Act itself, of Exhibit
- 23 1, the New Source Manual. I know we're familiar
- with this language, but I feel that it's
- appropriate to highlight this, because we haven't

- 1 focused on it before.
- 2 "If the Administrator determines that a
- 3 technical or economic limitation on the
- 4 application of measurement methodology to
- 5 particular emissions unit would make the
- 6 imposition of an emissions standard infeasible, a
- 7 design, equipment, work practice, operational
- 8 standard, or combination thereof may be prescribed
- 9 instead to satisfy the requirement for the
- 10 application of Best Available Control Technology.
- 11 Such standard shall, to the degree possible, set
- 12 forth the emissions reduction achievable by
- implementation of such design, equipment, work
- 14 practice, or operation, and shall provide the
- compliance by means which achieve equivalent
- 16 results."
- 17 Is that a correct read of the Clean Air
- 18 Act, plain language?
- 19 A. Yes. We actually suggested Congress put
- 20 that in.
- 21 Q. I'm glad you did. Is it fair to say
- that in the BACT process, even if you don't have
- the perfect information, you do the best you can?
- A. Yes. To do the best you can in this
- 25 case would be using PM10 as a surrogate.

- 1 Q. Mr. McCutchen, you testified with
- 2 respect to two of the facilities that Mr. Reich
- 3 had pointed you to, a Texas coal plant and a
- 4 Florida coal plant, earlier; do you recall that
- 5 testimony?
- 6 MR. REICH: Objection. It's a
- 7 Pennsylvania plant and a Florida plant.
- 8 Q. (By Ms. Dillen) Excuse me. A
- 9 Pennsylvania plant and a Florida plant.
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And you testified that your impression
- was that they were burning eastern bituminous
- 13 coal; is that right?
- 14 A. Since they were in the east, I said that
- 15 would be my presumption.
- Q. Do you know whether those plants --
- 17 A. Do I know whether they actually are or
- 18 not?
- 19 Q. Yes.
- 20 A. No. I just said it was my presumption.
- Q. Are you aware that PRB coal is shipped
- 22 back east, and there are eastern plants that burn
- 23 PRB coal?
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. Are you aware that in Pennsylvania, for

- instance, plants also burn waste coal?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. So it's fair to say that it's not
- 4 necessarily the case that those plants are burning
- 5 bituminous coal?
- 6 A. No.
- 7 O. You testified that companies are loathe
- 8 to invest in expensive test methods; is that
- 9 right?
- 10 A. Expensive testing.
- 11 Q. Expensive testing. Correct. Would you
- 12 expect that to change if plants were actually
- 13 subject to PM2.5 requirements?
- 14 A. They would still probably be loathe to.
- 15 O. That's true.
- 16 A. But if they were subject to requirements
- 17 to do a certain test using a certain test method,
- 18 they would undoubtedly do so.
- 19 Q. You stated today that if you were to do
- 20 a BACT analysis -- although you've never
- 21 undertaken one yourself. I know that you've
- supervised them, but you've never performed one
- 23 yourself.
- 24 A. You could stipulate to that. If I were
- to supervise a BACT analysis.

- 1 Q. You've stated you would never consider a
- 2 configuration where you had a fabric filter
- 3 baghouse plus a wet ESP; is that right?
- 4 A. We have not done so, and it would not
- 5 have occurred to me to do so.
- 6 Q. But you're aware that EPA did consider
- 7 that precise option in the Deserit permit?
- 8 A. Yes, I am now.
- 9 Q. And you stated today that you could
- 10 conveniently knock out that configuration, that
- 11 fabric filter plus the wet ESP, as an option based
- on cost? Just today. Just today, right?
- 13 A. I'm not sure if "conveniently" is the
- 14 right word, but my presumption would be based on
- 15 past BACT analyses, that a control device for a
- 16 pollutant right after another control device for
- that same pollutant is generally not cost
- 18 effective.
- 19 Q. Let's examine that answer. If you were
- to be controlling PM2.5, it would not necessarily
- 21 be the same pollutant; isn't that correct?
- A. (No response).
- Q. In the current permit, we have a fabric
- filter baghouse that's controlling PM10, and the
- 25 Petitioners are asserting in this case that the

- 1 addition of a wet ESP would help you catch
- 2 additional PM2.5.
- 3 A. Well, by "same pollutant," I meant that
- 4 in the sense that PM10 includes all of the PM2.5
- 5 except the precursors. It includes the filterable
- and condensible. So in effect it's a control
- 7 device for the same pollutant: Particulate
- 8 matter.
- 9 Q. Nevertheless, this is an option that EPA
- 10 has considered in its own permitting analysis and
- in some detail; is that correct?
- 12 A. In the Deserit permit?
- 13 Q. Yes.
- 14 A. They used PM10 as a surrogate. Oh, you
- mean the wet ESP following?
- 16 O. Yes.
- 17 A. That was Option E. They did include
- that as one of the configurations.
- 19 Q. So while it's not something that you
- 20 might consider, EPA did?
- 21 A. That's correct. And the EPA analyses
- 22 are at times an indicator of new or shifting EPA
- 23 policy. So that essentially says that at some
- 24 point, we may be -- through regional office
- 25 reviews of PSD permits in the near future --

- 1 having to look at that as one of the combination
- 2 options.
- 3 Q. I believe that you gave Mr. Reich your
- 4 opinion in this matter that you would not, as you
- 5 stand here today, choose a wet ESP as a control
- 6 technology as BACT in this case; is that right?
- 7 A. Do you mean stand alone?
- 8 Q. No, I mean in that --
- 9 A. Following the fabric filter?
- 10 Q. Yes.
- 11 A. It's not so much a matter of my choosing
- 12 it or not. It's that I believe it would not be
- 13 considered cost effective, and would be dropped
- out if you did include that in the mix of options.
- 15 Q. So it's your position that you can
- answer without going through the step by step
- 17 analysis?
- 18 A. That's more of a presumption based on
- 19 past experience in reviewing what happens with
- 20 these, including the Deserit permit; and the fact
- 21 that again, if you follow a Control Device A with
- 22 Control Device B, it has a lot less pollutant that
- 23 could possibly even theoretically collect, and if
- it's as costly as Control Device A, then you're
- 25 going to have a much higher cost effectiveness

- 1 number, which as the Deserit analysis showed, is
- 2 far higher than the usual threshold.
- 3 Q. You would agree that at Step 1, when you
- 4 identify control technologies, cost does not come
- 5 into that consideration, correct?
- 6 A. That's correct.
- 7 Q. And then at Step 2, when you're looking
- 8 at their control efficiencies, you would not
- 9 consider cost in that analysis, correct?
- 10 A. In Step 2? That's correct.
- 11 Q. So when you were first considering the
- various controls at Steps 1 and 2, cost would not
- 13 come into it at that point?
- 14 A. That's correct.
- 15 Q. And then when you went on to Step 3, you
- 16 would be considering cost effectiveness on a
- case-by-case basis; isn't that right?
- 18 A. In Step 4.
- 19 Q. Okay. I'm sorry. We're ranking first
- 20 and then --
- 21 A. But I knew what you meant. Step 4 is
- 22 where you consider the cost.
- Q. So in Step 3, you're still not
- 24 considering cost; is that right?
- 25 A. That's correct.

- 1 Q. So it's not until you get to the very
- end, when you've assessed how good all the
- 3 technologies are in terms of emissions reductions,
- 4 that you start thinking about the money?
- 5 A. That's correct.
- 6 Q. And until you do that analysis, can you
- 7 come up with a conclusion at Step 1, or Step 2, or
- 8 Step 3?
- 9 A. A conclusion --
- 10 Q. -- as to whether a technology could or
- 11 could not be designated as BACT?
- 12 A. Not in those first three steps, no.
- 13 Q. Do you recall at your deposition when I
- was asking you about whether some technologies
- 15 could be chosen as BACT or not?
- 16 A. You will have to refresh my memory.
- 17 Q. Sure. I'm turning to Page 152, and
- 18 there I was asking you if it was likely that you
- 19 would choose a wet ESP as a control technology of
- 20 choice in a PM10 BACT analysis. Do you recall
- 21 what your answer was then?
- 22 A. I will as soon as I read it. I said, "I
- 23 would not know that without actually going through
- the analysis."
- Q. And I asked you then: "Are there other

- 1 control technologies for PM10 that are more cost
- 2 effective, but equally effective at pollution
- 3 control than wet ESP is with regards to PM10?"
- 4 You said, "Well, again, BACT is case-by-case. I'm
- 5 not trying to avoid an answer, but there are so
- 6 many variables in the question you just asked. I
- 7 don't really know."
- 8 A. That's correct. And I believe that I
- 9 was under the impression you were talking a wet
- 10 ESP versus a fabric filter.
- 11 O. So there would be no variables in this
- instance that would preclude you from giving an
- answer to the Board today without having done the
- step by step analysis that you authored?
- 15 A. I didn't say that. I would probably
- 16 have to go back and look at this in context. But
- 17 if on Page 152 we were talking about whether I
- 18 would choose a wet ESP over, say, a fabric filter
- in BACT, that's up in the air. You would have to
- 20 go through the analysis to know that.
- 21 But we have been discussing whether to
- add a wet ESP on after already putting a control
- device on for particulate matter, such as putting
- a fabric filter on and following that by wet ESP.
- 25 That's where my presumption about control devices

- 1 in series comes in.
- Q. Mr. McCutchen, is a BACT analysis
- 3 case-by-case or not?
- 4 A. Oh, absolutely case-by-case.
- 5 Q. If you were looking at -- If you were
- 6 conducting a BACT analysis for PM2.5 rather than
- 7 PM10, do you think the cost effectiveness analysis
- 8 might change, given the health threat that PM2.5
- 9 poses?
- 10 A. I think the cost effectiveness analysis
- 11 might change, but not because of health.
- 12 Q. Isn't it true --
- 13 MR. REICH: Objection. Let him finish
- 14 his --
- 15 A. I was trying to create a short answer
- 16 here. Health is not taken into account in
- 17 determining -- Possible health effects are not
- 18 taken into account in determining BACT. It's the
- 19 best technology you could put on. Then once you
- 20 get there, and establish the emission limit, you
- 21 use that emission limit to determine whether there
- 22 would be health impacts, and if there would be,
- 23 the agency simply does not issue the permit unless
- the source is willing to go lower, or there is
- other factors that change.

- 1 So health is not ignored, and certainly
- 2 adverse effects on health are not ignored in the
- 3 PSD process. They just are not -- That protection
- 4 doesn't take place in the BACT analysis, it takes
- 5 place in the impact analysis.
- 6 Q. Mr. McCutchen, is it your contention
- 7 that an agency might not set a higher cost per ton
- 8 threshold for a pollutant that is more dangerous
- 9 in smaller concentrations than it would for a
- 10 pollutant that's less dangerous?
- 11 A. Oh, an agency certainly has the option
- 12 selecting or having a cost effectiveness threshold
- 13 for each pollutant.
- 14 Q. And say with respect to -- We've talked
- about precursors to PM10, condensed PM10. One of
- 16 those is NOx, correct?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. And NOx is already regulated as a
- 19 criteria pollutant, correct?
- 20 A. Yes, the NO2 portion.
- 21 Q. If you were looking at Nox just for NOx,
- 22 you might come up with one limit, right?
- 23 A. That's correct.
- 24 O. And then if you were considering NOx as
- a precursor for PM2.5, would that ever affect the

- 1 amount of money that you were willing to spend to
- 2 control NOx?
- 3 A. It could.
- 4 Q. And how would that change manifest
- 5 itself?
- 6 A. The agency would have either a formal or
- 7 informal idea of what they consider the cost
- 8 effectiveness threshold, which is basically the
- 9 dollar per ton number below which they consider
- 10 that technology cost effective, and above which
- 11 they consider it not to be cost effective.
- Q. So is it fair to say if you were
- considering PM2.5 specifically, the variables that
- 14 you were considering in your cost effectiveness
- 15 analysis might change?
- 16 A. Do you mean the threshold for cost
- 17 effectiveness? That would be for the agency to
- 18 decide. They could certainly do so if they wished
- 19 to do so.
- 20 They would also need to take into
- 21 account the fact that if you switched over to
- 22 PM2.5 only rather than PM10 -- in other words, the
- amount of PM10 collected by the control device,
- 24 since that includes all of the PM2.5 collected, is
- going to be higher in terms of tons per year than

- 1 the amount of PM2.5 alone collected.
- 2 So if control device costs the same,
- dollars are the same, the tons collected -- if
- 4 you're dealing with only PM 2.5 -- is smaller, so
- 5 the dollar per ton cost for that same piece of
- 6 control equipment goes up. So if we switch over
- 7 to a PM2.5 in the future, one thing that's going
- 8 to happen is that the cost effectiveness numbers
- 9 are going to increase over the cost effectiveness
- 10 numbers for PM10. It's just one of many things
- 11 that the agency is going to need to consider.
- 12 Q. Let me just make sure I heard you
- 13 correctly. The cost effective numbers for PM2.5
- 14 are going to increase as compared to the cost
- 15 effectiveness numbers for PM10?
- 16 A. Right.
- 17 Q. Mr. McCutchen, I'd just like to cover
- 18 one last piece that may be of interest to us all
- 19 hopefully. At Exhibit No. 6, there has been some
- discussion about where we are in the process of
- validating conditional test methods.
- 22 A. Okay.
- Q. If I could refer you to Page 2653.
- 24 A. Okay.
- Q. In the second column that's entitled

- 1 Conditional Test Methods 39 and 40 -- are you with
- 2 me?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. Their comments are they're worried about
- 5 whether these are good tests. Could you just read
- 6 EPA's response beginning with, "We agree."
- 7 A. The entire response?
- 8 Q. No. I'll stop you.
- 9 A. "We agree with the comments that neither
- 10 method has been subjected to adequate public
- 11 notice and comment rulemaking. Taking that step
- 12 will facilitate application of the appropriate
- methods for implementing the SIPs. On the other
- hand, there are a number of levels of validation
- 15 already achieved for one or more of these methods
- that will determine what, if any, additional
- validation work will be necessary."
- 18 Q. Thank you. And then it goes on to
- 19 discuss methods, Control Methods 39, 40, and I
- 20 believe the 40 Test Method's application in
- 21 conjunction with Method 202; is that correct?
- 22 A. Yes.
- Q. So is it fair to say that while EPA
- hasn't formally promulgated conditional test
- 25 methods, that it does have a fair degree of

- validation of those test methods?
- 2 A. As of 2007. I think the application was
- 3 being prepared about two years earlier for the
- 4 Highwood Station. The Additional Test Methods, as
- 5 EPA said, still need to go through adequate notice
- 6 and comment rulemaking, and then we need to get
- 7 some data using them.
- 8 Q. But you have testified that these test
- 9 methods could be used now?
- 10 A. There is a lot of difference between
- "could" and "should."
- 12 Q. It would not be illegal to use them now;
- is that correct?
- 14 A. No, it would not be illegal.
- 15 Q. And in your experience with BACT
- analyses, supervising them and to some degree
- 17 doing them yourself, have you ever considered test
- methods at Step 1 of the BACT analysis?
- 19 A. Considered --
- Q. Have you ever considered the
- 21 availability of test methods at Step 1 of a BACT
- 22 analysis?
- 23 A. No.
- 24 Q. At Step 2?
- 25 MR. REICH: Objection. You're not

- 1 letting the witness finish his answer.
- 2 MS. DILLEN: I'll let him explain his
- 3 answer later, but I would just like to know at any
- 4 step of the BACT analysis.
- 5 MR. REICH: I object. Let him finish
- 6 the answer to Step 1. He was halfway through.
- 7 MS. DILLEN: Frankly, he has been
- 8 stopping and waiting for me to ask another
- 9 question, and you have been objecting. So I think
- 10 Mr. McCutchen has had ample opportunity to explain
- 11 his views here.
- 12 Q. (By Ms. Dillen) Mr. McCutchen, I'll be
- happy to let you explain your answer, but I just
- 14 want to be clear about this.
- 15 In your experience at BACT Step 1 -- yes
- or no -- do you consider the availability of test
- 17 methods?
- 18 A. Generally no.
- 19 Q. With respect to Step 2?
- 20 A. Step 2, the availability of test methods
- 21 may play a part in knowing whether it's
- technically feasible; but usually where the test
- 23 methods tend to come in -- if I could jump ahead
- 24 -- is Step 3.
- Q. At what point do you consider test

- 1 methods and their availability at Step 3?
- 2 A. In Step 3, you need a reliable test
- 3 method to be able to develop the data to be able
- 4 to do Step 3.
- 5 Q. So this goes to your earlier testimony
- 6 that you think it's hard to do Step 3 if you don't
- 7 have a test method; but it's not part of a BACT
- 8 analysis, is it?
- 9 A. Step 3?
- 10 Q. No, considering test methods in Step 3.
- 11 A. But you can't do Step 3 without a test
- 12 method --
- 13 Q. Let me make myself more clear.
- 14 A. -- and the data.
- 15 Q. Would you be considering a compliance
- test method, what test method would be specified
- 17 as a compliance test at Step 3?
- 18 A. You need the test method to know how to
- rank the control equipment. You don't just look
- at it and say, "Well, that equipment is 99 percent
- 21 efficient and the other equipment is 99.9
- 22 percent." Those numbers, those percentages,
- 23 control efficiency numbers, are derived from data,
- and the data are derived using test methods.
- Q. Yet in this permit, there are control

- 1 efficiencies stated for condensibles; is that
- 2 correct?
- 3 A. Yes.
- 4 Q. And you have stated here that you do not
- 5 believe that there are referenced test methods for
- 6 condensibles; is that correct?
- 7 A. No, not quite. I said there is a
- 8 referenced test method, Referenced 202 for
- 9 condensibles. But EPA is in an extremely unusual
- 10 position -- I can't recall of a single other
- instance like this offhand -- where they're having
- to rethink whether that is a reliable referenced
- test method, due to the problems that they're
- 14 seeing and the anomalies in the results.
- 15 Q. But it's correct that PM and PM10 test
- 16 emission limits have been set using this test for
- 17 years, correct?
- 18 A. They have, and that's one of the
- 19 problems.
- 20 Q. Notwithstanding these problems, it has
- 21 not precluded BACT analysis for PM or PM10; is
- 22 that correct?
- 23 A. That's true, although I think that
- that's part of EPA's reason for telling states
- they don't have to establish condensible PM10 or

- 1 PM2.5 emission limits right now.
- Q. It's generally the case, is it not, that
- 3 a test method or test methods are selected when a
- 4 facility is receiving its operating permit; is
- 5 that correct?
- A. A good permit is going to specify the
- 7 limit, and then they're going to specify how
- 8 compliance with that limit is to be determined,
- 9 and that's usually by either a referenced test
- 10 method or by a continuous monitor, which is
- 11 calibrated using the referenced test method.
- 12 Q. Just to clarify with respect to the
- dates as to when these test methods that you agree
- 14 can legally be used -- that in fact EPA would
- 15 encourage people to use, I believe was your
- 16 testimony -- I would like refer you to one last
- 17 document. That is Federal Register document,
- 18 2005, Tab L. Go to Page 66043.
- 19 A. Okay.
- 20 O. Would you agree on that page that EPA
- 21 had concluded as of that time that the concerns
- 22 evidenced in the Seitz memo had largely been
- 23 resolved?
- A. Could you --
- Q. That's on the third column under the

- heading "Background." I'm referring to the
- 2 language that begins "Also" mid paragraph.
- 3 Section 164(a)(4) requires BACT for each pollutant
- 4 subject to EPA regulation. If you would like to
- 5 continue reading the next two sentences beginning,
- 6 "The 1997 guidance."
- 7 A. "The 1997 guidance stated that sources
- 8 would be allowed to use implementation of a PM10
- 9 program as a surrogate for meeting PM2.5 NSR
- 10 requirements until certain difficulties were
- 11 resolved, primarily the lack of necessary tools to
- 12 calculate the emissions of PM2.5 and related
- reprecursors, the lack of adequate modeling
- techniques to project ambient impacts, and a lack
- of PM2.5 monitoring sites. As discussed in this
- 16 preamble, these difficulties have been resolved in
- 17 most respects, and where they have not been, the
- 18 proposal contains adequate provisions to account
- 19 for it. These issues will be finally resolved by
- the agency upon promulgation of these proposed
- 21 revisions."
- 22 O. Thank you. At that time, EPA believed
- 23 that it had enough information to propose
- implementation of rules; is that correct?
- 25 MR. REICH: Object.

- 1 MS. DILLEN: I'll withdraw the question. 2 I have no further questions. 3 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Redirect. 4 MR. REICH: None for me. CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: David. 5 6 MR. RUSOFF: The Department doesn't have 7 any questions. 8 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I guess it's time for 9 the Board. 10 11 EXAMINATION BY CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: 12 This whole concept of -- when you 13 14 mentioned -- I think you mentioned you had 15 conducted six or seven BACT analyses. Was that in 16 your regulatory capacity, and is that really a 17 BACT analysis review? The ones that I've supervised and 18 19 basically been involved in have been as a
- A. The ones that I've supervised and
 basically been involved in have been as a
 consultant. There are two kinds of permit
 applications that we help applicants with, one is
 for states where they have to have a professional
 engineering seal or license, and obviously I've
 supervised under that.
- Q. So you were actually overseeing a true

- 1 BACT analysis?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. Did you ever review when you were a
- 4 regulator? Do you ever review a BACT analysis?
- 5 A. Oh, yes.
- 6 Q. I'm sure I know the answer to this
- 7 question. Do you advocate the use of top down
- 8 BACT?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. In all situations?
- 11 A. I think that would depend on what
- 12 alternative approach was being suggested.
- Q. No, I'm talking about the process.
- 14 A. The process itself?
- 15 Q. Yes.
- 16 A. What I meant was if there was an
- 17 alternative process that might be better -- I
- 18 can't envision one of course. But the reason EPA
- 19 went -- we as EPA, when I was there, went to the
- 20 top down approach was that it provided much more
- 21 information to the regulator about the best
- 22 control technologies. When we were doing what was
- 23 called the bottom up approach, many times the
- 24 applicant never got up to the best technologies,
- 25 so the regulator was stuck with either accepting

- where the applicant had stopped, or having to
- 2 gather all the information themselves, which was a
- 3 terrible resource burden.
- 4 Q. Apparently the state of Utah doesn't
- 5 have a primacy when it comes to issuing permits?
- 6 A. Not in some cases.
- 7 Q. That's enough. So do you believe the
- 8 EPA conducted a complete top down BACT on the
- 9 Deserit permit?
- 10 A. Again, I more skimmed that to see what
- 11 was going on in there than actually studied it in
- detail, but it looked like it was a pretty good
- 13 analysis to me.
- Q. Does "pretty good" equate to "complete"?
- 15 A. Yes. When I say pretty good, I mean it
- 16 looks like it's complete, and it looks like they
- 17 covered a lot of the bases, or all the bases.
- 18 Q. Do you think the 2005 CFR that we've
- 19 cited quite a bit, was that specific for source
- 20 testing?
- 21 A. The November 1, 2005?
- 22 Q. Yes.
- 23 A. It was a proposal, and they said upon
- 24 promulgation that they'll have all their issues
- resolved, but that's never been promulgated yet.

- 1 We're still waiting, for example, for the ten ton
- 2 per year significance level for PM2.5 to be
- 3 promulgated as an actual significance level. So
- 4 there is a lot still to be done.
- 5 Q. This issue with wet ESP's and when you
- 6 do a BACT on it -- I think you mentioned this, but
- 7 just for clarification -- things like dewatering
- 8 of wet sludge would be considered in a BACT
- 9 analysis as an economic impact?
- 10 A. It could be an economic impact; it could
- 11 also be an environmental impact if there are
- disposal problems, or if you're basically
- transferring some problems from air to water.
- 14 Q. I think this question was asked, maybe
- just in a different way. If you don't do a BACT
- on condensibles, would your PM emissions be
- 17 higher?
- 18 A. You mean the total PM emissions? For a
- 19 power plant, I guess you're -- coal fired power
- 20 plant is what you're asking.
- Q. I'm asking for a power plant.
- 22 A. It's hard to answer as a yes or no,
- 23 because there is issues of double counting,
- because SO2 and NOx are not only precursors for
- 25 the PM2.5, but they're considered contributing to

- 1 condensibles as well. And also whenever you do a
- 2 sulphuric acid mist analysis separately, which is
- 3 a separated regulated pollutant, you're looking at
- 4 another one of the condensible components.
- 5 So do you have it pretty fully covered
- 6 without looking to condensibles separately? I
- 7 think to pretty great extent. But I'd really have
- 8 to think about it before I'd know for sure if you
- 9 really have already done the equivalent of that in
- 10 your other BACT analyses for condensibles.
- 11 Q. In first step of BACT -- I'm going to
- 12 ask the question. Do you know if Montana does a
- 13 complete BACT analysis?
- 14 A. The one that I reviewed for this
- particular permit, again, looked very good to me.
- 16 When I teach the course, and I teach effective
- 17 permit writing and New Source Review, I do get the
- 18 opportunity to see various states permit
- 19 write-ups, and BACT analyses, and permit
- 20 conditions; and there are a lot of them that have
- 21 very severe problems. Montana is one of the best
- 22 states.
- Q. And I love working with them, too. The
- Deserit permit actually was issued after the
- 25 Highwood permit?

- 1 A. I believe that it was, although
- 2 ironically they mentioned the Highwood permit when
- 3 they were analyzing for condensibles levels, so
- 4 evidently the drafts proposals crossed each other.
- 5 Q. But Deserit actually did a BACT analysis
- on the control technology using wet ESP?
- 7 A. Not wet ESP separately, I don't think,
- 8 but added onto after a fabric filter.
- 9 Q. That was considered part of their BACT
- analysis after the Department's?
- 11 A. Yes. Evidently they have gone a step
- 12 further now on doing that.
- 13 Q. So is the issue completeness still?
- 14 A. No. Well, at least I don't think so,
- 15 because there is a lot of flux in even Step 1, the
- listing of these. For example, you could do
- 17 control after control, you could have three fabric
- 18 filters in series, and it's technically feasible,
- 19 but --
- 20 O. It's probably not economically --
- 21 A. Right. It's kind of a waste of
- resources to do that, because it will be
- eliminated in the economics, so you don't see
- that. Have they listed still all available
- 25 technologies? Well, not if that's what you

```
1 consider another available technology, but --
```

- 2 O. As a regulator, is it appropriate, when
- 3 a consultant working for a industry would submit a
- 4 BACT analysis that is deemed top down BACT, to
- 5 send it back because there is not enough control
- 6 options? Some of the control options may be cited
- 7 in another document, which were readily available,
- 8 weren't used, and should be applied to that fuel
- 9 source. Is it appropriate for one to be put back?
- 10 A. Yes, what an agency can do is one of
- 11 several things: They can send a letter saying
- that the application is incomplete; they can not
- go that far, but just say, "We need additional
- information before we can proceed any further,"
- which is a polite way of saying, "It's
- incomplete; or that "We just want more
- information because we're not really sure we trust
- 18 you on this particular point." There are varying
- degrees.
- 20 O. And the Department did that in this case
- 21 for some instances?
- 22 A. Ask for more information? Yes, sir.
- Q. On that DOE report, if there is a high
- failure rate of a membrane filter, would you
- consider that in just in the cost effectiveness

- analysis then, because you'd be replacing the
- 2 filter bags all of the time?
- 3 A. If it survived the technically and
- 4 feasible decision in Step 2, a membrane filter,
- 5 yes, you would consider that.
- 6 Q. You mentioned a test method, I think it
- 7 was in your deposition, that you termed "the
- 8 dilution method" -- Is that 39?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. -- was reliable. Is that synonymous
- with "generally accepted" or "regulatorily
- 12 adopted"?
- 13 A. I don't think so. I think I'm using the
- term "reliable" in the sense that you aren't going
- to get anomalies when you do that, and you can
- 16 compare it through different sources, at least of
- 17 the same source category, like coal fired
- 18 facilities.
- 19 Q. Is top down BACT required?
- 20 A. No. It's highly encouraged by EPA and
- 21 the Environmental Appeals Board, which will, even
- 22 for SIP approved states like Montana, EPA has the
- ability to evaluate the operating permit, Title 5
- operating permit, and revisit the NSR issues. So
- 25 they can get to your state decision any way they

- wish to, and they say, "You're not required to use top down," but in determining whether you did an
- 3 adequate analysis, BACT analysis, they will be
- 4 comparing what you did to the top down approach.
- 5 O. Has there ever been a instance where EPA
- 6 has come in and challenged a Title 5 permit based
- 7 on the fact that the top down BACT wasn't
- 8 employed?
- 9 A. Yes. Well, the top down BACT was not
- 10 used? Not on that basis, but on the basis that
- 11 the BACT analysis was inadequate, yes.
- 12 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I'm done. Anyone
- 13 else?

15 EXAMINATION

- 16 BY MR. MIRES:
- 17 Q. By chance, are you familiar with SME and
- 18 DEO's factual contention sheet that was handed out
- 19 yesterday? Have you seen that?
- 20 A. I did not see that, no, sir.
- Q. There is a No. 26 really it's under the
- 22 SME's area, and it reads something like this:
- 23 "Because not all PM10 emissions from a power plant
- are PM2.5. Counting all PM10 as PM2.5 in a
- 25 modeling analysis for compliance with the NAAQS

- over-estimates PM2.5 emissions." That's left me a
- 2 little bit somewhat confused. I'm trying to
- 3 figure out how that is a possibility.
- 4 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Did you want to
- 5 actually read it or --
- 6 THE WITNESS: I think I've got the gist
- 7 of that.
- 8 MR. REICH: (Provides document) I'd
- 9 like you to read it.
- 10 Q. (By Mr. Mires) I'm hoping you can kind
- of explain that to me, please. No. 26.
- 12 A. Okay. I had developed a diagram for
- other purposes that I think would explain this
- very clearly, but that's not been introduced into
- 15 the exhibits.
- Basically what that's saying is that in
- 17 terms of direct emissions, direct PM2.5 emissions,
- that is split up by EPA into two parts:
- 19 Filterable and condensible. When you compare that
- to PM10, the condensible is exactly the same. If
- 21 you had a bar chart, and this was condensibles,
- 22 exactly the same amount of material under the
- 23 PM2.5 condensibles and PM10 condensibles.
- 24 The filterable portion, if this was the
- 25 filterable portion, so that the two together made

- 1 up the total PM2.5 direct, and we're looking at
- the filterable portion, and let's say the PM2.5
- 3 direct is this much -- (indicating) -- the PM2.5
- 4 filterable, and let's just say that PM10
- 5 filterable is this much.
- 6 So what you have basically is that if
- 7 you look at PM10 filterable plus condensible
- 8 total, that's always going to be at least equal to
- 9 PM2.5. If all of the particles are PM2.5 or less,
- 10 then PM10 and PM2.5 direct emissions are equal.
- 11 If there are larger particles than 2.5 microns,
- then the PM10 filterable is going to be larger
- than PM2.5 filterable, condensible exactly the
- same; but the total will be higher, the PM10 total
- will be higher than the PM2.5.
- So if you put more emissions into a
- model, more grams per second emissions, then
- 18 you're going to get higher concentrations, which
- is conservative, because you're doing PM10
- emissions instead of just the PM2.5 portion.
- 21 O. I think I understand.
- 22 A. This is confusing stuff.
- MR. REICH: Mr. Chair, I do have his
- demonstrative exhibit, which we didn't put in, if
- you'd like to have it to distribute it to the

- 1 Board, we can do that. MS. DILLEN: I would like renew my 2 3 objection. What we're contesting here is the BACT 4 analysis, not the demonstration of compliance with the NAAQS and the modeling, which what that goes 5 6 to. 7 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: All right. With that let's just -- Larry, anything else? 8 9 MR. MIRES: No. 10 11 EXAMINATION
- BY MR. MARBLE: 12
- Well, we've had heard testimony that the 13
- PM2.5 particles are mainly what passes through 14
- 15 from particles of PM10, and how devastating they
- 16 are health wise in and EPA stuff. And even
- 17 cutting out small percentages of them by weight
- will reduce health issues, deaths, and so on, and 18
- 19 that EPA stuff.
- And so it kind of bothers me that we're 20
- 21 still relying on a surrogate method established by
- EPA ten years ago, and we're just not looking at 22
- 23 least trying and doing some PM2.5 BACTs. And I
- thought EPA kind of had language encouraging 24
- 25 states to go ahead and try and develop something,

```
1 but we're just saying, "We're not going to do
```

- anything except surrogate, because that's all we
- 3 want to do, and that's all we have to do."
- 4 And would it be wrong for the Department
- 5 to go ahead and do a 2.5 BACT, not on the
- 6 surrogate method, but looking at filterables?
- 7 Wouldn't that be good policy if we're trying to
- 8 really save the health of the people that are
- 9 going in the area of this plant?
- 10 A. I guess this is kind of a three part
- answer, and I'll try to keep it very brief, sir,
- 12 for you.
- I mentioned early that the health
- 14 aspects of this are covered by the impact
- analyses; and we are admittedly relying on EPA's
- 16 data and the National Ambient Air Quality Standard
- 17 that they established as a level below which human
- 18 health is not impacted adversely. So you are
- 19 protecting public health as long as the National
- 20 Ambient Air Quality Standard is not being
- 21 exceeded, which I think the agency has made sure
- 22 will not happen.
- The second part about whether you could
- 24 go ahead -- wouldn't be it a good idea to go ahead
- and do a PM2.5 analysis, since that is the way

```
1 EPA's heading, and that's their focus for fine
```

- 2 particulate, I would agree that as soon as the
- 3 tools become available, that that would be very a
- 4 good step to take, that you wouldn't necessarily
- 5 have to wait for EPA to say, "Okay. Now we're
- 6 going to force you to do so."
- 7 But EPA has said in some of these
- 8 Federal Register notices that by 2011, they expect
- 9 all of the states to begin or to have begun to
- 10 establish limits, emissions inventories,
- 11 attainment plans, maintenance plans, and all of
- their air management based on PM2.5, and complying
- 13 with and maintaining compliance with the National
- 14 Ambient Air Quality Standards. So in about three
- 15 years that's all going to happen anyway, unless
- 16 somehow EPA delays everything further. That's
- what I read in the Federal Register, is that's
- 18 their mandate to do that.
- 19 If we had the tools available, we could
- jump ahead on that, but I think I've probably made
- 21 the point so many times you're probably sick of
- hearing me say it, but I just don't think the
- 23 tools are available yet.
- 24 EPA is a big organization, with people
- devoted specifically to test methods, to

- developing the emission factors, to developing the
- 2 policies on all of this, and you're biting off a
- 3 very large chunk if you start down the road on
- 4 PM2.5 for New Source Review before all the pieces
- 5 are in place.
- 6 They've only proposed the significance
- 7 levels, the increments, and everything else, and
- 8 that makes very difficult to switch over to it.
- 9 I've seen states push ahead of EPA before, and get
- 10 caught having used a lot of resources that have
- 11 suddenly become worthless, because EPA then later
- 12 came out with a policy that just negated their
- efforts, and now they have to switch over to the
- route EPA has decided they're going to have to
- 15 take.
- 16 So if you believe that the public health
- is being protected through the NAAQS -- we have to
- 18 give EPA credit. They did develop and focus us on
- on the PM2.5 NAAQS, and there is no problem with
- 20 monitoring for PM2.5 NAAOS. Then if I were back
- 21 trying to run a program, back in the state of
- 22 Colorado trying to run it, I would definitely want
- to wait for the tools to become available, given
- that EPA is allowing me to use PM10 as a surrogate
- 25 and our PM10 emission factors.

- 1 Q. This plant is going to be built, and the
- 2 new standards aren't going to provide the help to
- 3 make sure it's built properly, the very best that
- 4 can be done.
- 5 A. That is correct. Now, if we're talking
- 6 just filterable, all that 140 or so tons coming
- 7 out after all of the controls that are mandated to
- 8 be put on this particular facility, ought to be
- 9 very fine particles. So if there is any more
- 10 efficient control technologies on, what they will
- 11 be controlling will be essentially all PM2.5.
- 12 So you don't necessarily have to switch
- over to PM2.5 to get more controls of fine
- 14 particles. All you have to do is improve the
- 15 efficiency, or find higher efficiency control
- technologies that pass the top down BACT test,
- 17 including the cost effectiveness. So there could
- 18 be a focus on, or a more intensified focus through
- 19 the Board on looking to make sure that the highest
- level, most recent technologies have been
- 21 evaluated.
- 22 For example, you could say that -- I
- 23 never liked doing things retroactively when I was
- 24 with the agency, but you could say, "From 'X' date
- forward, we want every BACT analysis to include

- 1 for filterable PM2.5," and look at membrane
- 2 filters. As soon as they are proven out to the
- 3 satisfaction of the people involved, yourselves
- 4 and the agency, those would start being considered
- 5 in the BACT analysis. There are things you can do
- 6 now to -- I'm sorry. I got way off base.
- 7 Q. Keep going.
- 8 A. But there are things you could do now.
- 9 I would just urge you not to do them
- 10 retroactively, based on my difficulties trying to
- do anything retroactively while I was at EPA, and
- 12 the consequences of that.
- 13 MR. MARBLE: That's all the questions I
- have.
- 15 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Heidi.
- MS. KAISER: I don't have any.
- 17 MR. REICH: Mr. Chair, can I just ask.
- 18 Gary, do you need a break?
- 19 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Can I just get an
- idea of -- do you have many questions?
- MS. SHROPSHIRE: I have a couple.

- 23 EXAMINATION
- 24 BY MS. SHROPSHIRE:
- 25 O. You mentioned that the emission rates

- were needed, and that without those you can't
- 2 ensure attainment in the management standards; did
- 3 I understand that correctly?
- 4 A. Well, yes. You need the emissions for
- 5 practically all your air management purposes, but
- 6 I guess the one we're focused on here is the
- 7 emission limits. You have to tie emissions limit
- 8 into a compliance test method, and unless -- as we
- 9 discussed earlier in my cross-examination -- you
- 10 had a design standard, or some other standard that
- 11 didn't require an actual emission testing, you
- just have to have that part the of compliance
- methodology.
- 14 And one of the first problems that we
- all hit with PM10 was that a lot of emission
- 16 limits were set with PM10 filterable only, and
- then when the compliance came around, the
- 18 requirement was, "Compliance shall be determined
- 19 by not only capturing the filterable with Method
- 20 201," but you would also add on the condensibles
- in Method 202, but the condensibles weren't
- 22 included in the totals in determining what was a
- 23 reasonable emission limit. So people were
- 24 exceeding the emission limit based on the
- 25 compliance test, which --

```
1 So they have to be linked together, and
```

- 2 it would be very nice to have a method we know
- 3 we're going to use, and we're getting closer to
- 4 that.
- 5 Q. How do you ensure the public health if
- 6 we don't know how to measure it?
- 7 A. It's my understanding that the monitors
- 8 which measure the concentration of PM2.5 and
- 9 ambient air are pretty solid monitoring
- 10 technology, because whatever has been formed in
- 11 the way of fine particulate in the air is caught
- 12 by that filter, and it shows up on the filter, and
- 13 so you know what the concentrations are in the air
- 14 you're breathing at every monitoring station.
- 15 Q. After it hits the ground?
- 16 A. After it's submitted to the ambient air.
- 17 You know what is with the background coming from
- other states; you know what it is -- that monitor
- 19 picks up the background plus any other nearby
- 20 sources.
- Q. Is it coming out of the stack, if there
- is an exceedence we can't measure that? It's only
- 23 -- we can't prevent it, it's only after the fact
- 24 that we know that we've exceeded it; is that
- 25 correct?

```
1 A. That's what the modeling is for in --
```

- 2 Q. But in terms of actual measuring, not
- 3 the modeling, but the actually measurement.
- 4 A. The modeling is usually conservative and
- 5 it measures --
- 6 Q. But I don't want to talk about the
- 7 modeling. In terms of actually measuring it.
- 8 A. The emissions out the stack or --
- 9 O. (Nods head)
- 10 A. The amount of particulate coming out of
- 11 that is going to be -- that you can measure as
- 12 actual particulate matter is just the filterable
- 13 portion. You don't know for sure that the
- 14 condensibles are going to immediately become
- 15 particulate, and you know for sure that the
- 16 precursors -- the SO2, NOx, VOC, and ammonia --
- 17 are not immediately going to become precursors.
- They're going to react in the atmosphere, and
- eventually they will form, to some extent,
- 20 particulate, and add to the overall load in the
- 21 region.
- 22 O. So if there was an event where there was
- exceedence, you wouldn't know about it?
- A. An exceedance at ambient concentrations?
- 25 Q. Out of the stack.

- 1 A. Oh. The concentration out of the stack
- is pretty concentrated, so that's probably higher
- 3 than the National Ambient Air Quality Standard,
- 4 but stacks allow dilution before it hits ground
- 5 level. So that's why you do the modeling. You
- 6 estimate what the monitor would see without the
- 7 source, and then you would estimate what the
- 8 source adds to that monitor, and see whether the
- 9 total exceeds the ambient air standard.
- MR. REICH: Excuse me, if I might. Ms.
- 11 Shropshire, were you referring to the exceedences
- of the limits, or exceedence of the National
- 13 Ambient Air Quality Standards?
- Q. (By Ms. Shropshire) Well, what I'm
- trying to get at is: How do you ensure the public
- 16 health if you can't measure it?
- 17 A. You can't measure the amount of PM10
- 18 without a referenced test method -- I'm sorry
- 19 amount of PM2.5 filterable coming out of the stack
- 20 without a referenced test method.
- 21 But what you can do is make assumptions
- that are conservative. For example, you can
- 23 measure the amount of PM10 filterable, which is
- 24 greater than the amount of PM2.5, and use that in
- your modeling, which the State did. So if that

- 1 amount of emissions plus background won't cause
- 2 ground level concentrations that are above the
- 3 National Air Ambient Air Quality Standard, then
- 4 it's doubtful that the PM2.5 will, because that's
- 5 a fraction -- the filterable PM2.5 is a fraction
- of the filterable PM10. So the ground level
- 7 concentration will be lower than the model shows.
- 8 I feel like I'm not answering your question.
- 9 Q. I guess to finish up, what you're saying
- is -- Let me go back. What would you typically
- 11 measure at the stack?
- 12 A. At the stack? With a reference test
- methods -- let's say that's a given -- you would
- 14 be able to measure all of the PM2.5 components.
- 15 You'd be able to measure the filterable, the
- 16 condensible, the SO2. There is good methods for
- 17 SO2, good reference methods. That's one of the
- 18 precursors. NOx, that's one of the precursors; no
- 19 problem measuring that. VOC is another one of the
- 20 precursors; no problem measuring that. Ammonia,
- another precursor; not much of a problem measuring
- 22 that.
- Q. What about sulphuric?
- 24 A. Sulphuric acid mist? There is
- 25 referenced test methods for that as well.

- 1 Q. So for each of the individual
- 2 condensibles, there are referenced test methods
- 3 that are acceptable?
- 4 A. I'm trying to think if there are for all
- 5 of them. I think there are --
- 6 Q. At least for the regulated pollutants
- 7 that we've been talking about, you just mentioned
- 8 that there are?
- 9 A. For almost all of the regulated
- 10 pollutants except possibly PM2.5, there are
- 11 referenced test methods available. The problem,
- of course, is that the condensible methodology
- 13 seems to be picking up these artifacts, which may
- or may not actually be what EPA intended to
- 15 comprise condensible emissions. It might be
- overstating the amount of actual condensible
- 17 emissions in some cases.
- 18 O. Is it reasonable to look at the
- individual constitutents, like sulphuric, HF, and
- 20 HCL's, and VOC's?
- 21 A. That was the approach that it looked
- 22 like the Montana DEQ did try to take to estimate
- the condensibles, and I think it's a reasonable
- 24 approach to try to estimate the condensibles.
- Q. And maybe that's where I was confused,

- 1 because I am still trying to get my head around
- 2 measuring those individual condensibles versus SO2
- 3 and the other small filterable portion. And so
- 4 was the BACT done for SO2 and filterables for
- 5 PM2.5 or the condensibles, or was it done for the
- 6 individual regulated pollutants?
- 7 A. Maybe that's a better question to Eric
- 8 Q. If you can answer that. Do you know?
- 9 A. I know there was a BACT analysis for
- 10 SO2, so that --
- 11 Q. Is there a BACT analysis for sulphuric?
- 12 A. Sulphuric acid mist --
- MR. RUSOFF: I'd be glad to put Eric
- 14 back on to answer a question. He would be the
- best person to answer that question.
- 16 O. (By Ms. Shropshire) Let me rephrase the
- 17 question. If a BACT -- prior to Step 1 in the --
- 18 whatever that shape is -- applies to each new
- 19 emission unit for each pollutant subject to PSD
- 20 review -- let's just use sulphuric acid -- one of
- 21 pollutants that's subject to BACT review? I guess
- should there have been a BACT for sulphuric?
- A. Sulphuric acid mist?
- 24 Q. Yes.
- 25 A. If it was emitted in significant

- 1 quantities. I just don't recall if it was.
- 2 O. Would one, if it were emitted in
- 3 sufficient quantities, do an individual BACT for
- 4 HF, and an individual BACT for HCL, and an
- 5 individual BACT for VOC's?
- 6 A. Let's see. For fluorides, that's one of
- 7 the regulated NSR pollutants, so yes, there would
- 8 be a BACT analysis for that. HCL, I don't believe
- 9 that's a separate regulated NSR pollutant, so I'm
- 10 not --
- 11 O. I think it is.
- 12 A. It doesn't come to mind. I don't recall
- on that.
- 14 Q. I'll move on from there. We were
- talking about the Btu value for different coal
- 16 types, and you speculated that the reason that the
- 17 plants in Pennsylvania and Florida had lower
- 18 emission rates --
- 19 A. Parts per million Btu.
- 20 O. -- was potentially because they were
- 21 higher Btu value coals?
- 22 A. That would be one possible explanation
- for that. And in fact EPA, again in Deserit,
- 24 looked at that. They were particularly sensitive
- 25 to it because Deserit was going to burn what was

- 1 called waste coal, 50 percent ash, and that's
- 2 horrible stuff. 6,000 Btu's per pound. That's
- 3 next to dirt. It's not quite that bad.
- 4 MR. ROSSBACH: I don't think the people
- 5 at Northern Rockies are going to be all that
- 6 happy.
- 7 Q. (By Ms. Shropshire) It may be
- 8 inappropriately quoting you, but you were
- 9 referring to western coal as good stuff. Is that
- 10 because it's low sulphur?
- 11 A. The Powder River Basin, yes, that's nice
- 12 low sulphur coal.
- 13 Q. So if it has lower sulphur, is it true
- that it would have lower sulphur emissions?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 O. Would it make sense then that it would
- 17 produce less SO2 and less sulphuric acid mist?
- 18 A. Yes, than a higher sulphur coal would.
- 19 Q. So for a plant like this plant that's
- 20 burning a low sulphur coal, why would it have
- 21 higher -- In terms of the sulphuric acid mist that
- is allowed for this permit, it higher than a lot
- of the plants that are burning high sulphur coal.
- 24 Can you explain that?
- A. Not without more information, I can't.

```
1 Q. Would it make sense that you would
```

- 2 produce less sulphuric acid potentially with low
- 3 sulphur coal?
- 4 A. If we're talking uncontrolled emissions,
- 5 yes. But I think all of these are after controls.
- 6 Q. So if we looked at the controls being I
- 7 think -- I can't remember if it was 80 percent or
- 8 90 percent efficiency, the overall pounds would
- 9 still be less if we're looking at efficiencies?
- 10 A. There still are some variables in here
- 11 that are hard to -- I guess it's not an easy
- 12 answer without taking a hard look at what the
- differences are. That is one of the things that
- an agency certainly has the ability to do and very
- 15 often does, is to look at other emission limits
- that have been proposed, and to ask the applicant
- 17 why they can't reach that same lower level.
- 18 And it may be one of many reasons. It
- may be that the facility hasn't been built yet, so
- you don't know if they're going to meet that; or
- 21 it might have something to do with the control
- 22 combination selected.
- 23 Ironically sometimes a lower
- 24 concentration of a pollutant in the gas stream
- 25 means that what you're going to end up emitting is

- going to be higher because you're going to reject
- 2 some level of control that would have been cost
- 3 effective on a higher concentration, but is not
- 4 cost effective on the lower end of concentration.
- 5 That's one of the strange things about doing these
- 6 analyses.
- 7 Q. In your review of BACTs, would you
- 8 provide -- or I should say -- would you expect to
- 9 have a commercial guarantee in order to use that
- in a BACT analysis for an emission rate or an
- 11 efficiency? Would you expect that to be
- 12 guaranteed in order to use that in a BACT
- 13 analysis?
- 14 A. The need for or comfort with a guarantee
- depends on whether you're the applicant or the
- 16 agency. They both probably would like to have the
- 17 guarantee.
- 18 What happens in a vendor guarantee is
- 19 that there are several factors in there. One is
- that generally a quarantee means that there is a
- 21 margin of safety in there, which of course a
- source needs to be able to comply, not only
- immediately after the equipment is installed, but
- 24 for the lifetime of the source, forty or fifty
- 25 years. The vendor guarantee is usually just for

- 1 immediately after the equipment begins operating.
- 2 You do the test. If it meets that limit, then
- 3 that's the end of the guarantee. And so there is
- 4 a slight problem there.
- 5 And then there is guarantees that could
- 6 could so be qualified that they don't really
- 7 constitute a guarantee at all. For example, I saw
- 8 one guarantee that said, "This guarantee becomes
- 9 invalid if there is ever a plant malfunction."
- 10 That doesn't help you a lot.
- 11 Q. But if there weren't a guarantee at all,
- would you use that in a BACT analysis?
- 13 A. You could with supporting data. If the
- 14 the vendor just wasn't comfortable with it, but
- 15 you have test data showing some other facility
- with that equipment and similar gas stream
- 17 characteristics has met that, that's a good sign.
- 18 O. There was discussion about whether or
- not there aren't guaranteed emission rates, or if
- 20 there aren't known emission rates, that you would
- 21 go with a higher level of technology, and with
- 22 regards --
- 23 I'm referring to that Exhibit 1, the
- 24 BACT process. You said that, "Well, that's not
- for this. That's for fugitive emissions;" do you

- 1 recall that?
- 2 A. The design, the idea of using design,
- 3 equipment, work practice, operational standards,
- 4 or combinations of those.
- 5 We began realizing that the New Source
- 6 Performance Standards, which of course are
- 7 nationwide, found a lot of these types of
- 8 approaches very useful, for example, the design of
- 9 a degreaser. You can design them so that very
- 10 little of these fumes get out, and require things
- like they be covered when you're not putting stuff
- in or taking it out.
- 13 Well, there are some circumstances where
- 14 you can do the same sort of thing for stationary
- sources for BACT, but if I'm remembering
- 16 correctly, the original concept of BACT wasn't
- 17 very specific about us being able to use design
- 18 standards in other approaches like that.
- 19 Q. But it's not specifically for fugitive
- 20 emissions; is that correct?
- 21 A. Right. It's just whenever there might
- 22 be a real problem.
- Q. What's one example.
- A. With measuring. For example, for
- 25 particulate matter, there are some particulate

- 1 monitors that coming along, and becoming
- 2 available; but for a long time, there was only
- 3 this very cumbersome and time consuming stack test
- 4 that is available to determine compliance. So
- 5 very often, what people would do would be not only
- 6 have an emission limit, but they would say,
- 7 "Compliance with this limit shall be determined
- 8 by, " and then they would have things like pressure
- 9 drop, or inspection and maintenance procedures to
- 10 ensure that the equipment was operated properly
- 11 and maintained properly.
- 12 So same thing with VOC emissions. If
- it's difficult to test for the VOC's after an
- incinerator, you can require a certain residence
- 15 time, which would be part of the design of the
- 16 unit, and that they maintain a certain minimum
- 17 temperature in there, so that you can combust the
- 18 VOC's. So this makes all those approaches
- 19 available, as well as an emission limit.
- 20 (Recess taken)
- 21 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: We'll resume. I'll
- remind you that you're still under oath.
- 23 Q. (By Ms. Shropshire) I guess just a
- 24 clarification, because I heard you say a couple of
- 25 times that -- and I'm not sure if I misunderstood

- 1 -- but you would discount technologies because
- 2 they wouldn't pass the economic test. It seemed
- 3 that you were discounting them before you got to
- 4 Step 4.
- 5 A. This was kind of a special case of
- 6 technologies for the same pollutant in a series.
- 7 EPA generally doesn't ask for or evaluate a whole
- 8 series, like two or three baghouses in a row for
- 9 particulate. And I did not mean to imply that I
- 10 would just look at, say, a wet electrostatic
- 11 precipitator and dismiss it if that was proposed
- 12 as the first or only control device for a specific
- 13 pollutant.
- 14 What I was trying to say was that if you
- 15 start proposing a series of control devices for
- the same pollutant after the first one, it's
- 17 extremely likely that the second one is not going
- to be cost effective, and it's almost a certainty
- 19 that the third one is not going to be cost
- 20 effective. So why go through an almost endless
- 21 series of different combinations for the same
- 22 pollutant?
- Q. This isn't in the record, but recently
- 24 I'm aware of -- you're from North Carolina.
- 25 You're probably aware of Duke Power -- but them

- 1 actually suggesting of having three technologies
- linked together, and it seems to me that it's
- 3 common nowadays, in order for us to protect human
- 4 health, and to meet the regulations, that we would
- 5 have linked technologies. So if two things in
- 6 tandem is the best method, I don't understand how
- 7 you would throw that out as an economic
- 8 infeasibility before you get there.
- 9 A. I think there is kind of a double answer
- 10 for this, and two parts to an answer. One is that
- 11 a lot of the combinations I'm seeing are
- 12 combinations put together to address more than one
- 13 pollutant, so it complicates the analysis, because
- 14 you're looking at the capabilities of this
- 15 combination for more than one pollutant, for
- 16 example, a dry flue gas scrubber, a flue gas
- desulphurization unit, where you're injecting
- 18 something like limestone lime, but then you have
- 19 actually added particulates, so you have to get
- 20 that out, and so you have a choice of fabric
- 21 filter or other device to do that.
- The two together as a combination have a
- 23 dual hit on two different pollutants at least,
- 24 SO2, and particulate matter. So you've got two
- devices, yes, but one is in there primarily to

- 1 reduce SO2, and the other serves a dual role of
- 2 not only controlling particulate, but getting that
- 3 now captured or absorbed SO2 out of the flue gas.
- 4 Q. Is there a regulation that says that a
- 5 tandem scenario where you might have a baghouse
- 6 and then a wet ESP are two different technologies,
- 7 or could those be considered one technology? Do
- 8 you understand my question? Could you consider
- 9 the two things in tandem as one technology? Is
- 10 there any guidance that says how to address that?
- 11 A. The only guidance that you'd have would
- 12 be to take -- No, there really isn't much on that.
- 13 If I understand what you're getting at, the second
- part of my response would be that the one area
- where EPA does have some policy on a series of
- 16 controls in any classic example that they use is
- 17 not particulate matter, but it's VOC, volatile
- 18 organic compounds control. But it's applied in
- 19 different ways.
- 20 For example, they will say that if you
- 21 have a surface coating operation, that you should,
- as an agency and as an applicant, look at not only
- 23 the individual components that I'm going to
- 24 mention, but a combination of those.
- 25 For example, an example that they give

- is: Look to see if you can prevent some of the
- 2 VOC emissions to begin with by using a lower VOC
- 3 solid coating.
- 4 Q. I don't mean to cut you off, but I think
- 5 you've answered my question. The last question
- is: If we can't measure the emission rates, are
- 7 there examples of analysis ever being done by an
- 8 impact? Because if you can measure the ambient
- 9 deposition, could you use that as a surrogate for
- 10 existing plants?
- 11 A. You mean use an ambient air monitor?
- 12 Q. For existing plants as an estimate of
- 13 condensible emissions.
- 14 A. The problem is figuring out what portion
- of what that monitor captures is from the plants
- 16 nearby, and what part has been brought in as
- 17 background on the wind from other sources.
- 18 Q. I guess the same argument can be made
- 19 after the fact.
- 20 A. Yes. There is a difference. There is a
- 21 difference, though, that the primary
- 22 responsibility for making sure that the ambient
- concentrations are not made unhealthful by, say,
- 24 an exceedence of the National Ambient Air Quality
- 25 Standards is the agencies. They're not to issue

- permits that allow that to happen, based on the 1 modeling. If it does happen, they are to develop 2 3 an attainment plan to get that area back to 4 healthy levels. 5 And they then do all of this by focusing 6 on the sources that are causing the problem, but 7 it's very seldom that a single source is very 8 obviously the only contributor to a particular ambient problem. There are a few cases where it's 10 almost all from one source, but not many.
- MS. SHROPSHIRE: Thank you.

13 EXAMINATION

14 BY MR. ROSSBACH:

- Q. I just only real area that -- I think

 everything has been fairly well covered. The area

 that I want to have a little bit of a follow up on

 is this series of -- or linked technologies, and

 the policies behind them, economic analysis.
- 20 Why don't you go to Exhibit 7, and this
 21 helps me maybe by putting it in context. Exhibit
 22 7 Page 40 is the little matrix, technical
- feasibility analysis for condensible PM10.
- A. Is this back in the analysis?
- Q. In the analysis section.

```
1 A. Okay. At the bottom of Page 40?
```

- 2 O. Yes. And I'm only using this as an
- 3 example, and I know you're somewhat familiar with
- 4 it, but you may not be totally familiar with this.
- 5 But I read this, then, as the various
- 6 technologies listed for controlling condensible
- 7 PM10. Aren't each one of these essentially linked
- 8 technologies? Isn't that the same kind of thing
- 9 we're talking about here, a linked technology,
- 10 linked control technologies?
- 11 A. There is for the condensibles? Yes.
- 12 Q. We started with a dry FGD, and then we
- go to an FFB in one, and other one -- this is --
- 14 Essentially we're laying out, we're doing Step 1
- of looking at technologies, and here we're using a
- 16 set of linked technologies, isn't that true, in
- order to get a condensible PM10 control; isn't
- 18 that true?
- 19 A. Yes. The dry FGD by itself isn't going
- to get the condensibles out of the gas stream.
- 21 Q. Just adding to it. But if you look at
- 22 -- okay. But when you look at this, you have to
- add both of those components of the process
- 24 together to get a cost of the process, don't you?
- 25 A. Right. But in these cases, it's

- 1 essential.
- Q. Right. This is where I come from a
- 3 fundamental, philosophical point of view. It
- 4 seems to me that if we're trying to get to a
- 5 result, which is eliminating "X" percentage of
- 6 PM2.5, that from a philosophical point of view,
- 7 and a policy point of view, why would you, or has
- 8 -- maybe you can answer this. Has EPA ever even
- 9 talked about this as saying, "If we have to do a
- 10 linked technology, why don't we consider the cost
- of both of them as one?," because that's
- 12 essentially what we're doing here.
- 13 I understand that in this case, it's not
- the same, because one, you're really not
- 15 eliminating the sulphur by the FGD part of it.
- 16 The ESP or the FFB is essential as a second
- 17 element of that. But it stills seems to me that
- 18 -- why isn't it the same thing, that if you have
- -- if you want to get to, say, condensible PM10
- 20 control efficiency of 95 percent, for example, or
- 21 98 percent, and there was somebody who had
- developed a linked bag, a membrane bag, wet ESP,
- 23 sort of integrated the two together, why couldn't
- that be argued as a linked technology, essentially
- a linked technology that should be costed as one?

- 1 In other words, whereas the second half of it --
- 2 Because you're never going to get a
- 3 linked technology that ever passes BACT. It's
- 4 inherently impossible to do, as you said, because
- 5 the second one is getting such a small
- 6 differential that it will never be by itself cost
- 7 effective.
- 8 But what I'm trying to say is from
- 9 philosophical point of view, why don't we try to
- 10 do them together, and cost them both, and say,
- 11 "Okay. We've got these linked technologies, and
- we're getting 95 percent instead of 80 percent, or
- 13 85 percent, or some of these. Why can't cost them
- together rather than costing them separately?"
- 15 A. Well, if we --
- 16 O. This isn't a good example. I
- 17 undeerstand that. You heard Mr. Taylor talk about
- 18 linking the two. If somebody -- This is what I'm
- 19 saying. If some manufacturer came and said,
- 20 "Well, I've got membrane bag, or I've got a
- 21 membrane bag, and if I just tie it together with a
- wet ESP on the back end, "why can't I sell that a
- 23 single technology that would then have to be
- 24 costed as one to get 95 percent -- you know,
- 25 higher level of efficiency?

```
1 Because otherwise nobody -- There is
```

- 2 going to be no incentive to try to design a better
- 3 system. No one will ever want to do a linked
- 4 system. Do you see what I'm saying?
- 5 A. Yes, although I guess I should note two
- 6 things: One is that in the only permit analysis
- 7 that EPA has ever done, on about 20,000 permits
- 8 issued in 1985, they found that 85 percent of the
- 9 limits that went beyond BACT went there because
- 10 the source had to go lower to fit in and not
- 11 violate an increment or the National Ambient Air
- 12 Quality Standards.
- So psychologically you shift the
- 14 responsibility for meeting a tighter limit and
- finding a better control to the source. When that
- happens, they want it to work. It will work
- 17 horribly to -- horrible hours to try and make this
- thing work, and then when they and if they do
- 19 solve all of the problems, that technology is
- 20 sitting there for you to pluck for your next BACT
- 21 analysis.
- 22 So the BACT spreads nationwide very
- rapidly once it's proven, and so that to me has
- 24 always been -- as EPA, and during my years as a
- 25 consultant -- where the real break throughs tend

- 1 to occur, is when the source really needs it, and
- wants it, and pushes for it, and then it's
- 3 responsible for it.
- 4 O. But that's in order to meet an emission
- 5 standard, back-in standard, rather than a control
- 6 standard?
- 7 A. It's to have an acceptable impact, so it
- 8 will get a permit. Otherwise they won't get a
- 9 permit.
- 10 Q. Right. But it just seems to me that if
- 11 you would increase -- You're not EPA. If you were
- 12 EPA, this is what I'd be asking you: Why didn't
- 13 you consider letting an agency -- because Eric
- 14 here would never be able to propose as a
- 15 technology a linked system, because under the way
- 16 the economics is done now, the second half of the
- 17 link will never be cost effective.
- 18 But what I'm saying is that if Eric was
- 19 allowed to say to SME, "Well, I consider the
- technology that you use, quote, the technology is
- 21 a linked system, and that I'm going to do the
- 22 analysis on how much I'm going to get out totally,
- and lump the two together." And if you lump the
- two technologies together, and you get their
- 25 efficiency to the level that maybe you do, it

- 1 could be cost effective, if you're allowed to link
- 2 it. That's all I'm saying.
- It seems to me that it takes away some
- 4 of the tools of the agency not to be able to do a
- 5 BACT, if you wanted to, because the company will
- 6 always come back and say, "Well, the second one is
- 7 never cost effective," because it can't be if you
- 8 can't link the two together."
- 9 A. And I think EPA has thought of this
- 10 concept. I remember thinking about this while I
- 11 was at EPA. But the problem with that -- In terms
- of terminology, I'd like to say that these, that
- 13 you were using as an example, are dependent on
- each other, but if we talk about --
- 15 Q. I have no confusion about that.
- 16 A. So if we can talk about, say, a fabric
- 17 filter followed by an ESP -- And obviously you're
- 18 already into the concept that if you analyze ESP
- 19 separately, it's probably not going to be cost
- 20 effective, so why don't we lump them together.
- 21 I think EPA doesn't want that done
- 22 because what it does is it does lower the cost
- effectiveness number for ESP, but unfortunately,
- it has the opposite effect on the total cost
- 25 effectiveness for the two systems together, and

- 1 might push it over a threshold, so that nothing is
- 2 put on.
- 3 O. I understand. But then the next one
- 4 down from the top would be just a baghouse by
- 5 itself, and that would presumably pass cost
- 6 effectiveness. The other side of the equation,
- 7 though, is looking at the benefits, and I don't
- 8 know how you -- I don't do the economic side of
- 9 this obviously.
- 10 But it seems to me that if you made the
- 11 cost or the benefit of reducing it from 90
- 12 percent, or increasing the efficiency from 90
- percent to 95 percent, if you valued highly that
- extra 5 percent increase, particularly with PM2.5,
- 15 where small weight volumes mean lots and lots of
- 16 particles, then it would seem like you're just
- 17 changing the numbers.
- I just don't like the way the number
- 19 crunchers are dealing with this, and it seems to
- 20 be affecting the ability of an agency to really
- 21 maximize the benefit to the community by saying to
- them, "I'm sorry. You can't link them," because
- 23 the first one is going to be -- the second one is
- qoing to be so cost ineffective, you'll never be
- able to add the second one on, even though you

- 1 might get a 5 percent improvement.
- 2 That 5 percent improvement might be 50
- 3 tons of PM2.5, which in my view, a ton of -- this
- 4 stuff, we're talking about a ton a day of PM2.5
- 5 coming out of the stack.
- I want to hear what -- That's all I'm
- 7 saying. It's Just a comment, really not a
- 8 question. After hearing all of this stuff, this
- 9 is where I come out on this.
- 10 A. Congress made it clear that the states
- 11 have the ability to weigh those three factors --
- the energy, environmental, and economic factors --
- any way they wish to, as long it isn't unlawful,
- or arbitrary, or capricious, I would assume under
- 15 the state laws or federal laws.
- 16 The EPA in more recent years, in the
- 17 last twenty years or so, has come back and kind of
- 18 tried to push states toward a more nationwide
- 19 approach. But we contend in the BACT course that
- 20 we teach, and I personally believe, that this cuts
- 21 both ways, but that states have the ability to put
- 22 extra emphasis on concerns of public health, or on
- 23 the beauty of the area, or anything they wish to
- like that, and use higher cost effectiveness
- 25 numbers in an area of the state.

1	They also have the ability to say, "We
2	want economic development in this area, " or "We
3	want citizens to have this," and to go with a
4	lower threshold. I think it's other way around.
5	But in other words, they can adjust the
6	weight of this. They don't have even have to do
7	it consistently across the state, as long as
8	they're consistent and rational in the way that
9	they apply it. So one area of the state could
LO	have cost effectiveness numbers of \$50 a ton,
L1	another could have \$500,000 a ton. It's up to
L2	them to make that decision, and that's part of
L3	what an agency with its reviewing board, and
L4	legislative mandate, and so on can decide to do.
L5	MR. ROSSBACH: Thank you. I appreciate
L6	that very much.
L7	
L8	FURTHER EXAMINATION
L9	BY MS. SHROPSHIRE:
20	Q. So in light of We do an individual
21	BACT for sulphuric, and we do an individual BACT
22	for VOC's, etc., and we come up with an individual
23	technology for each one of those constitutents.
24	If we were to do a BACT for PM2.5, which would

25 encompass all those things --

- 1 A. PM2.5 condensibles, I assume? Okay.
- 2 O. -- one could argue that if you did a
- 3 BACT for PM2.5 using each of those individual
- 4 components, in order to capture all of them, you
- 5 would have to have a linked technology, and so
- 6 doing individual ones may not be the same as doing
- 7 a BACT for PM2.5 consolidated. You might have to
- 8 have a linked technology if you included each of
- 9 those constitutents as a PM2.5 BACT; is that true?
- 10 A. I'd have to think this through to be
- 11 sure. But it seems like if you aggregate all
- 12 these together into just all condensibles, if a
- 13 single control device or a combination can collect
- 14 all of those different individual components, then
- 15 the cost of that control device stays the same,
- 16 but the total tons you collect is great than any
- individual component. So the tons are higher.
- 18 You're dividing those into the same cost. So the
- 19 cost effectiveness number decreases.
- 20 O. But let's say, for example, within
- 21 PM2.5, we've got filterables and condensibles.
- 22 A. Okay.
- Q. And a baghouse works better for
- filterable, and another technology, for example,
- doesn't, and the best technology was a linked

- 1 system.
- 2 A. For filterables only?
- 3 Q. For total PM2.5. It would make sense to
- 4 have a linked system as the best technology for
- 5 all of the constitutents?
- 6 A. Well, usually it's two different control
- devices, of course, for collecting gases, what are
- 8 essentially gases in the exhaust stream, versus
- 9 particles in the gas stream.
- 10 Q. That's exactly what I'm saying.
- 11 A. So you're saying: Could you combine
- 12 those two together, those two control devices
- 13 together, and just divide that by the total tons
- of PM2.5 direct that's collected?
- 15 Q. What I'm saying is that if you've got
- 16 multiple things -- if you are required to regulate
- 17 PM2.5, and therefore do a BACT on PM2.5, you may
- have to look at a linked system in order to
- 19 accomplish that?
- 20 A. Well, you probably are going to have to
- 21 look at at least two different control devices,
- 22 because one will collect the gaseous and one will
- collect the filterable material. Whether you'd be
- 24 better off combining the two together, and taking
- 25 the total tons collected, I'm not sure how that

1 would work out. 2 MS. SHROPSHIRE: Thank you. 3 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: All right. The 4 witness is excused. Thank you very much. 5 (Witness excused) 6 MS. SHROPSHIRE: One quick question. 7 JOSEPH LIEROW, called as a witness herein, having been previously 8 sworn, was examined and testified as follows: 10 11 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: You're still under 12 oath. 13 14 RE-EXAMINATION BY MS. SHROPSHIRE: 15 16 So the question is: Were you provided 0. 17 with a commercial guarantee from a qualified 18 supplier for the control technologies that you 19 used in the BACT? 20 We were supplied with values that in 21 this case Alstem would be willing to guarantee, 22 and the actual guarantees come later down the road 23 when you actually sign a contract to purchase their equipment. Does that answer your question? 24 Q. I think so. How do you certify --25

- 1 Because Mr. Merchant said that what you give them
- 2 is certified. And how do you certify something
- 3 without having that quarantee? That's what I
- 4 don't understand.
- 5 A. In every air quality application, big or
- 6 small, major or minor, there is a form in the back
- of the application that the facility operator, or
- 8 whoever is in charge, vice president, president
- 9 type of a person, signs a truth in accuracy
- 10 statement that all of the data provided is to the
- 11 best of their knowledge true and accurate.
- 12 And to go on a step further than that,
- the information that's provided by vendors in
- 14 general, or in this case by the manufacturer of
- the boiler, they will tell you what they're
- willing to guarantee, and you'll have a pretty
- 17 good idea of that up front in the whole process
- 18 when it starts.
- 19 Q. Do you recall what that rate was that
- they were willing to guarantee?
- 21 A. You need -- To what pollutant?
- Q. In terms of the PM, the .015 or I guess
- is the filterable.
- 24 A. The PM filterable. Yes. The original
- 25 indication that they would guarantee was .015, and

- 1 you have to look at -- I'm not saying you have to
- 2 -- but when we go through this process, the person
- 3 who is trying to build a facility wants to make
- 4 sure that when they are up and operating, they're
- 5 going to meet these emission limits; and when you
- don't meet these emission limits, you will get
- fines, and there'll be a lot of bad publicity, as
- 8 we are well aware of over the last year or two
- 9 when other power plants have come on line.
- 10 So as the builder of the plant, you want
- 11 to make sure that you can meet these limits, not
- just one time, but all of the time. So you have
- 13 to build some safety into that. A lot of times
- 14 the emission rates are built on some testing and
- 15 there is some --
- 16 O. I'm sorry. I just want to -- Are they
- 17 willing to guarantee .012?
- 18 A. Yes. Well, if I step through the
- 19 process a little bit, I'll get to that. So when
- 20 they decide that they're going to guarantee a
- 21 number, there is typically some analysis that goes
- 22 into it.
- 23 Sometimes it can be where they have some
- 24 stack test data -- I don't know what went into
- 25 their guarantee, but this can happen, typically

```
1 can happen -- is you'll have a set of data, and
```

- 2 you take a statistical analysis, and say what's
- 3 the 99 percent confidence level that will meet
- 4 this, typical statistics; and then that's that
- 5 number they would feel comfortable, a typical
- 6 vendor may feel comfortable guaranteeing. And so
- 7 in this case, they felt comfortable at .015.
- 8 And when you first receive these numbers
- 9 -- because you have receive them up from in the
- 10 project. They don't come at the end of the
- 11 project. You need to have these numbers at the
- 12 beginning to start building emission inventories,
- to start looking at what programs are applicable
- 14 to your facility.
- 15 So it's not a number that shows up at
- 16 the end of the ball game. You have an idea. And
- 17 as person who is working in this field, you have
- 18 an idea -- Does it past lath test to begin with,
- and at .015, it passes that test, because there is
- lots of facilties, and recent facilities in
- 21 Montana that just were permitted at .015. So we
- 22 haven't ran through the BACT process yet to see if
- 23 that number is going to fall out or not, or if
- 24 they need to -- That's a whole process that will
- 25 take place as you move through the whole

```
1 permitting process that in this case takes years
```

- 2 to go through.
- 3 And then when we submitted it -- we went
- 4 through the process, the top down BACT process,
- 5 and for justification, as a vendor guarantee that
- 6 they felt very comfortable with, that .015 was
- 7 considered BACT.
- 8 And you have to think of the historical
- 9 persontive of all that, because at that time,
- 10 Montana DEQ was starting to permit these other
- 11 facilities at .012, so there was a transitional
- 12 time when BACT was starting to shift. Even
- through it's a case-by-case, you still have an
- idea of where numbers are going to fall out when
- 15 you start the whole process. And in the end, the
- 16 case-by-case analysis, that's where you fall out,
- in the very end.
- 18 So when the State came back and said,
- 19 "We don't feel your justification at .015 is good
- 20 enough, or whatever they told us at the time, and
- 21 said, "You need more justification," and so we
- 22 would go back, and you talk to the vendors, and
- they ultimately were willing to guarantee .012.
- 24 But it takes away a margin of safety, and you have
- 25 to weigh that against future compliance.

1	So it's kind of a Catch-22 at times
2	where you can ratchet yourself down so far, but
3	then you're at extreme risk of operational
4	violations. So that's part of BACT, is being able
5	to achieve that number throughout the lifetime of
6	that facility. Does that help answer some of the
7	questions?
8	Q. Did they guarantee a condensible limit
9	rate?
10	A. They guaranteed the total PM10 limit or
11	I don't know if they guaranteed I don't know
12	the contract because I'm not part of the
13	contracting of the project. But as far as a
14	permitting analysis goes, they're willing to
15	guarantee the .026 total PM10 value.
16	Q. But not for specifically condensibles?
17	A. Well, the test itself is a combination
18	of filterable and condensible. So when you
19	actually do the test, you'll report the value as
20	of one value.
21	MS. SHROPSHIRE: Thank you.
22	
23	RE-EXAMINATION
24	BY MR. ROSSBACH:
25	Q. This memorandum, this email thing I

- don't remember what the number is -- an email from
- Joe Leirow to Mark Payne, and back and forth.
- 3 MS. DILLEN: I think it's Exhibit A.
- 4 MR. McCARTER: Is that the material for
- 5 the question?
- 6 MR. ROSSBACH: Yes. I just want to --
- 7 since he's here, I would like to -- This is
- 8 Exhibit A?
- 9 MR. REICH: MEIC Exhibit A.
- 10 Q. (By Mr. Rossbach) Mr. Leirow, could you
- 11 look at this. Do you have a copy of it in front
- of you?
- 13 A. Yes, I do.
- 14 Q. And the way it looks like it started
- with a email from you to Mr. Payne; is that
- 16 correct?
- 17 A. Yes, it is.
- 18 Q. The first question is: "During our
- 19 meeting yesterday with MDEQ," who did you meet
- with, just for the record?
- 21 A. Off the top of my mind, definitely Eric
- was there; probably Dave Klemp; John Cofield;
- 23 Diane Lorentsen. I remember they were there. The
- 24 typical crew.
- Q. Were you there? Was there anybody with

- 1 you on behalf of Bison or SME?
- 2 A. Mr. Jeff Chaffee was also in attendance.
- 3 Q. It says, "They requested we provide a
- 4 PM2.5 modeling analysis with the remodel, although
- 5 they are not requiring it, but only recommending
- 6 it." Then you go on, and as I understand it, make
- 7 a request to Mr. Payne that he talk to the
- 8 baghouse manufacturers about providing PM2.5
- 9 emission rates; is that correct? Is that your --
- 10 A. Yes. I'm requesting that he look at
- 11 PM2.5 emission rates for the material handling
- 12 baghouses, yes.
- 13 Q. But you said, "not the main boiler
- 14 baghouses"? In other words --
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. At least at that point; is that right?
- 17 A. Right.
- 18 Q. And so am I correct in understanding
- 19 that you could have also asked then or at some
- 20 later point for PM2.5 emission rates for the main
- 21 boiler baghouse, too, for the manufacturers?
- 22 A. Yes.
- Q. So that's the kind of information that
- the baghouse manufacturers would be able to
- 25 provide to you; is that correct?

```
1 A. Not necessarily. And I could explain a
```

- little bit behind this request, if you don't mind.
- 3 O. I'm just interested in what the
- 4 manufacturers can do or cannot do. That's all I'm
- 5 interested in.
- A. At this point, this is far along in the
- 7 process when we've already settled on emission
- 8 rates, and we're just going in to shift the plant
- 9 for remodel, and DEQ said, "Take a look at PM2.5
- 10 modeling." So I'm going in with the thought that
- I want to show some kind of analysis that shows
- that we're protecting human health and environment
- by meeting the National Ambient Air Quality
- 14 Standards, because the new standard had just been
- implemented, and went from 60 micrograms to 35.
- So the main boiler, I'm not really
- 17 concerned with that at this point. I'm not
- 18 sure --
- 19 Q. That's not the question. My question
- 20 is: You asked Mr. Payne -- Mr. Payne was the
- 21 person that had contact with the baghouse
- 22 manufacturer?
- 23 A. Yes.
- Q. So the only question I have for you,
- 25 since Mr. Payne isn't here, is: Is it your

- 1 understanding then that somebody who is a baghouse
- 2 manufacturer has statistics or data on the
- 3 emission rates for their products, in other words,
- a set of specifications as to how much PM2.5, how
- 5 it's going to work, how efficient it is; is that
- 6 correct? That's information that a manufacturer
- 7 can provide or may be able to provide?
- 8 A. May be able to provide. That's the main
- 9 question. Yes, they may have been able to provide
- 10 that. We had a good indication of PM2.5 emissions
- with the condensibles portion, so that's why I'm
- 12 not asking for that.
- 13 Q. I understand that. But it's something
- 14 that is available to you as sort of the agent for
- 15 SME to dealing with the manufacturers. The
- 16 manufacturers have specifications for this type of
- 17 stuff; is that correct?
- 18 A. You have to remember that PM2.5, there
- is not a lot of information, as we've said
- 20 numerous times. So they may or may not have had
- 21 that at that time. I don't know if I specifically
- 22 asked. I didn't specifically. They may have, but
- 23 I don't know.
- 24 O. But as part of the market, since 2.5 is
- becoming the standard, it certainly makes sense

- that a manufacturer who is trying to sell these
- 2 products is going to be testing them to be able to
- 3 represent to people like you and SME about what
- 4 they can produce, what kind of efficiency they can
- 5 produce; isn't that correct?
- 6 A. That's correct logic, and I'm sure the
- 7 awareness level, especially with hearings like
- 8 this, that goes up, and up, and up, as time goes
- 9 on. At this point in time, it's not as -- I
- 10 shouldn't say concern -- but that information just
- isn't typically available.
- 12 Q. Do you know whether Mr. Payne ever got
- 13 you the information you requested?
- 14 A. No. He basically, in an email later on,
- 15 said that -- he did respond back to me on the
- 16 material handling baghouses, and said that
- 17 basically they didn't have a lot of data -- I
- 18 don't have that in front of me -- but just used
- 19 the emission rate that was given without any real
- 20 support for a different number.
- Q. The emission rate that was given by
- 22 whom?
- 23 A. The material handling baghouses for coal
- 24 handling have an emission rate of .005 grains per
- 25 dry center cubic feet, and my recollection was

- that Mark Payne in another email a few days later
- 2 said that -- my understanding was without a lot of
- additional information, they weren't able to
- 4 provide us a different value that would be lower
- 5 than the .005.
- Q. Who gave you that .005? Who gave you
- 7 that? Was that the manufacturer?
- 8 A. Yes, that was a number from a baghouse
- 9 manufacturer of material handling baghouses.
- 10 Q. So they did give you that information?
- 11 A. Yes, for PM10 value.
- 12 Q. That's a PM10?
- 13 A. That's a PM10 value, and they said,
- 14 "Short of any -- since we don't really have
- anything -- " I'm surmising this -- "then just go
- 16 ahead and use that number." So in essence, use
- 17 PM10 as a surrogate.
- MR. ROSSBACH: Thank you.
- MS. DILLEN: Mr. Rossbach, we do have
- the follow up email, and I don't think it's quite
- 21 as Mr. Lierow has represented. I don't know if
- 22 you're interested in seeing it or not.
- MR. REICH: Is this a --
- 24 MR. ROSSBACH: I saw one that had these
- 25 values in it; is that --

- 1 MS. DILLEN: It's one that was contested
- on relevance grounds, and so it hadn't been
- 3 included in your --
- 4 MR. REICH: I'm going to object because
- 5 you've rested.
- 6 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I think witness --
- 7 THE WITNESS: That's my interpretation
- 8 of the email. I'm not repeating it verbatim, but
- 9 that was my interpretation of reading the email at
- 10 the time.
- 11 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Thank you. The
- 12 witness is excused.
- 13 (Witness excused)
- 14 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: We'll take a break
- and get ready for closing arguments, or
- 16 statements, or whatever you call it.
- 17 (Recess taken)
- 18 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Let go ahead and wrap
- 19 this up. It was suggested to me and confirmed by
- another board member, and then I asked, that
- 21 closing arguments will be submitted in writing.
- We will have no oral argument. I asked Laurie
- about it. Next week would be the earliest of
- getting a transcript, but you do have the record.
- 25 You do have the record, and you have everything

- that's been admitted. So hopefully we can go with
- 2 that. It might be pushing it to do it. We could
- 3 double back and ask Laurie through Katherine when
- 4 the transcript will be available.
- 5 MS. DILLEN: I don't think we can do it
- 6 without the transcript. That's really the key to
- 7 what evidence has been produced.
- 8 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: So as soon as we can
- 9 get those, I think we're going to have to wait to
- 10 schedule --
- 11 MS. DILLEN: My point is only that aside
- 12 from the exhibits that you have, a lot of the
- 13 testimony that we rely on has come in orally, so
- we would need to reference it in that brief.
- MR. ROSSBACH: Well, I guess my only
- point is that if we were doing closings verbally,
- they wouldn't have to have the transcript now
- 18 anyway. I know it's a convenience to have it, and
- 19 that's fine, but I don't think we should delay,
- 20 because I know we want to move forward on getting
- it. I don't want to delay a long time for filing
- these papers. That's all.
- 23 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: But if a draft is
- available, we can still, working through
- 25 Katherine, that we could set a conference. You

- 1 could get your arguments done, and get those
- 2 submitted, and then hopefully within the next -- I
- 3 think, Abigail, you leave in two weeks, right?
- 4 MS. DILLEN: I leave on the 12th, yes.
- 5 I agree with Mr. Rossbach that we could do it
- 6 right now. I just don't want to have arguments
- 7 with Counsel as to our contentions as to what --
- 8 if I say, "Mr. McCutchen agreed that X,Y,Z," and
- 9 then there is afight about it, and they have
- 10 briefing about it. I don't want that to happen.
- 11 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I think that even if
- we have do have a draft in the record, we should
- 13 be able to put a closing together that states your
- 14 case.
- 15 MS. DILLEN: I'm happy to rely on the
- 16 draft.
- 17 MR. MARBLE: So we will have a telephone
- 18 meeting?
- 19 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: We will have a
- 20 telephone meeting, and we will deliberate at that
- 21 point.
- 22 MR. MARBLE: There will be no statements
- or closing statements? We'll deliberate?
- 24 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: We will have a
- 25 written closing statement available before

- deliberation. We'll deliberate, and hopefully
- give Katherine an opportunity. And don't lose
- 3 this document that was filed yesterday, because it
- 4 has the potential of a lot of work that Katherine
- is going to need for findings when we make our
- 6 decision. So keep this document. It's important.
- 7 MR. MIRES: What is your projection on
- when you're anticipating the telephone conference?
- 9 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Prior to the 12th.
- 10 Probably that week.
- 11 MR. MIRES: Just a point of interest.
- 12 I'm in D.C. the whole week of the 4th through the
- 13 8th.
- 14 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: So provider to the
- 15 12th and after the 8th.
- MR. MIRES: The 8th being a Friday, and
- 17 Monday the 11th.
- 18 MS. DILLEN: If the parties were able to
- 19 keep their closing shorter, should we just wrap
- this up sooner?
- 21 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I'd just as soon as
- 22 not now.
- 23 MR. ROSSBACH: It will be a better
- 24 quality for us.
- 25 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I think it will, too.

- 1 MR. REICH: So do you know when? We're
- 2 talking about two weeks max? Do you have some
- 3 idea of when you want the written submissions?
- 4 MR. LIVERS: Mr. Chairman, next week is
- 5 the week of January 28th through February 1st.
- 6 The following is February 4th through the 8th.
- 7 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Then Monday is 11th.
- 8 MR. LIVERS: Yes.
- 9 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: How does the 11th
- 10 look?
- 11 MR. LIVERS: I'll be out of town. I'm
- 12 not pivotal.
- 13 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: So let's plan on the
- 14 11th. Go back and check. Let's just plan on our
- 15 telephone conference on the 11th. Let's plan on a
- 16 morning meeting. I think it's going to take us at
- 17 least two hours.
- MS. DILLEN: I am so sorry. I'm
- 19 concerned that I may have to consult my schedule.
- 20 I'm arriving in India I think on the 12th, which
- 21 I'm realizing probably means with a time change,
- that I'm leaving on the 11th. And I was't
- expecting this, and I don't have my calendar here.
- 24 But I could certainly get back to you within hours
- 25 over email.

- 1 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Larry, you said you
- were going to be gone the 4th through 8th?
- 3 MR. MIRES: Yes. I'm in the air most of
- 4 the 8th, and the 4th, and I have almost back to
- 5 back meetings in D.C. from --
- 6 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: So your flight leaves
- 7 early the 8th?
- 8 MR. MIRES: Yes.
- 9 MR. LIVERS: Is late next week is out of
- 10 the question?
- 11 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Whatever happens out
- there, the closing doesn't matter now, because we
- still have to have a telephone conference. So
- that's off the table. It's the telephone
- 15 conference.
- 16 MR. MIRES: Is like next Friday the
- 17 first, is thats too early for everybody? The
- 18 31st, first?
- MR. SKUNKCAP: Friday is not good for
- 20 me. I'll be at the same meeting as Larry.
- MR. MIRES: That's pushing it.
- 22 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: All of your time in
- D.C., there is probably not a time when we could
- have a telephone conference?
- MR. MIRES: If you get something set up

- 1 -- if you set it up for maybe Tuesday the 5th, it
- will be ugly, but early in the morning.
- 3 MR. LIVERS: If I may, are your evenings
- 4 booked as well? Given the time change, that's
- 5 another option. If there happens to be an evening
- 6 that you might available. I'm not trying to put
- 7 the pressure on you. But 6:00 for you would be
- 8 4:00 here, for example.
- 9 MR. MIRES: Right now it's --
- 10 (indicating) I would say the best date is going
- 11 to be Tuesday the 5th sometime before noon.
- 12 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Noon our time?
- MR. MIRES: Yes. Let's go sometime
- 14 before 10:00, so if we did it, it would be your
- 15 time 8:00 to 10:00; 10:00 to 12:00 in D.C.
- MS. SHROPSHIRE: I can after 10:15 I
- 17 can. I can't do it from 9:00 to 10:00.
- 18 MR. LIVERS: Mr. Chairman, could I put
- 19 on table for discussion. How critical is it that
- 20 the attorneys for the parties are available during
- 21 Board deliberations?
- 22 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: I'm not sure it's
- 23 super critical if we're not going to let them say
- 24 anything, but I'm sure they're going to want to
- 25 listen.

```
1 MR. LIVERS: That gives us time later in
```

- 2 February.
- 3 MR. REICH: From our perspective, the
- 4 only problem with the delay is the delay is
- 5 dollars, delay is problems to the project.
- 6 MS. DILLEN: I may be available on
- 7 eleventh. I'll know momentarily.
- 8 MR. RUSOFF: Mr. Chairman, could I just
- 9 point out that the Court Reporter is still on the
- 10 record. I'm not sure whether you intended this to
- 11 be on the record, but I think she's having
- 12 difficulty when people are consulting.
- 13 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Just say there was
- 14 discussion regarding dates and times.
- 15 Here is what we're gonig to do. On the
- 16 record. The parties are going to submit written
- 17 closing arguments, and we are going to set a
- 18 telephonic date within the next two weeks. That's
- on the record. The rest of it I think we can just
- 20 continue to try to figure out a time.
- 21 Since we are in session, is there anyone
- in the audience that would like to speak to the
- Board on any Board related matters that aren't
- associated with what we did today?
- 25 (No response)

- 1 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Seeing none, I'll
- 2 entertain a motion to adjourn.
- 3 MR. REICH: Just one matter. You
- 4 haven't told us when you wanted our briefs.
- 5 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: As soon as possible,
- 6 but two days before the 8th. That morning.
- 7 MS. ORR: Can I add something? It would
- 8 really be beneficial for you to refer to the
- 9 record. If you wish to -- If you're picking
- 10 something up from the record, if you can give a
- 11 reference page.
- MR. REICH: By record, you're talking
- about the exhibits?
- 14 MS. ORR: The transcript. When is the
- 15 due date?
- 16 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: It would be the close
- 17 of business on the 5th. Because of transmittal
- and everything else, I think the close of business
- on the 5th would be the best.
- 20 MR. REICH: Would you like those
- 21 electronic, hard copy, both?
- MR. ROSSBACH: PDF.
- 23 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Electronic and PDF.
- MS. BREWER: Electric, and if you are
- 25 willing to send me a Word version, that is the

1 best. I can PDF them. It makes for a smaller file. 2 3 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Before we do close, 4 thank you very much. All of the parties have done 5 a good job addressing the Board, keeping the 6 matter at hand at hand, and I appreciate that. We didn't drift a lot, and I think it made for a 7 8 productive hearing. So I appreciate everything you did for us. And hopefully we'll get it closed 10 out, and we'll be able to make a decision. So with that, do I have a motion to 11 adjourn? 12 13 MR. ROSSBACH: So moved. 14 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Second. 15 MR. SKUNKCAP: Second. 16 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: All those in favor, 17 signify by saying aye 18 (Response). 19 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Opposed. 20 (No response) 21 CHAIRMAN RUSSELL: Thank you. 22 (The proceedings were concluded

at 6:30 p.m.)

25

23

1	CERTIFICATE
2	STATE OF MONTANA)
3	: SS.
4	COUNTY OF LEWIS & CLARK)
5	I, LAURIE CRUTCHER, RPR, Court Reporter,
6	Notary Public in and for the County of Lewis &
7	Clark, State of Montana, do hereby certify:
8	That the proceedings were taken before me at
9	the time and place herein named; that the
10	proceedings were reported by me in shorthand and
11	transcribed using computer-aided transcription,
12	and that the foregoing -[]- pages contain a true
13	record of the Volume III of the proceedings to the
14	best of my ability.
15	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my
16	hand and affixed my notarial seal
17	this day of , 2008.
18	
19	LAURIE CRUTCHER, RPR
20	Court Reporter - Notary Public
21	My commission expires
22	March 9, 2008.
23	
24	
25	